

THE ARCHONS



HIDDEN RULERS THROUGH THE AGES



THE ARCHONS

HIDDEN RULERS THROUGH THE AGES

The texts are from
bibliotecapleyades.net

See also this important video
[UFOs, Aliens, and the Question of Contact MUST-SEE](#)

The occult reason for psychopathy
[Organic Portals: Aliens and Psychopaths](#)



WHAT IS AN ARCHON

by John Lash

from [MetaHistory](#) Website

From Greek *archai*, "origins, beginning things, prior in time."

In the classical Mediterranean world, archon was commonly used for the governor of a province, or, more loosely, any religious or governmental authority. Hence the plural, *Archons*, is often translated in Gnostic texts as "the Authorities." (There is no Coptic word for *Archon*, so Gnostic texts use the Greek term in Coptic transliteration.)

Pronounced *Ar-kon*. Adjective, *Archontic* (Ar-KON-tik).

In my usual habit of attempting the impossible, I propose three definitions, or three levels of definition:

Level One - Cosmological

In *Gnostic cosmology*, [Archons](#) are a species of *inorganic beings* that emerged in the solar system prior to the formation of the earth. They are *cyborgs* inhabiting the planetary system (exclusive of the earth, sun and moon), which is described as a virtual world (*stereoma*) they construct by imitating the geometric forms emanated from the *Pleroma*, the realm of the Generators, the Cosmic Gods.

The Archons are a genuine species with their own proper habitat, and may even be considered to be god-like, but they lack intentionality (ennoia: self-directive capacity), and they have a nasty tendency to stray from their boundaries and intrude on the human realm. Archons are said to feel intense envy toward humanity because we possess the intentionality they lack

The Gaia Mythos describes how the *Archons were produced by fractal impact in the dense elementary field arrays (dema) of the galactic limbs*, when the *Aeon Sophia* plunged unilaterally from the galactic core. See especially [Episode 10](#).

This event is also described in detail in [Alien Dreaming](#).

Level Two – Noetic-Psychological

In *Gnostic psychology*, the noetic science of the [Mystery Schools](#), Archons are an alien force that intrudes subliminally upon the human mind and deviates our intelligence away from its proper and sane applications. They are not what makes us act inhumanely, for *we all have the potential to go against our innate humanity, violating the truth in our hearts*, but they make us play out inhumane behavior to weird and violent

extremes.

Left to our own devices, we would sometimes act inhumanely and then correct it, contain the aberration. Obviously, we do not always do so. In the exaggeration of our insane and inhumane tendencies, and in extreme, uncorrected deviance from our innate intelligence, Gnostics saw the signature of an alien species that piggy-backs on the worst human failings.

Hence, Archons are *psycho-spiritual parasites*.

Yet as offspring of the *Aeon Sophia* (see below insert), they are also *our cosmic kin*.

Aeon

Gk: "emanation, divine power, cosmic time cycle. " Pronounced A-ON,. Adjective, Aeonic. E.g., "Reefs of Aeonic dreaming," (Gaia Mythos)

This essential term in Gnostic cosmology might be useful in getting away from the awkward terms God and gods. An Aeon is a god understood, not in theological terms, but in terms of the physics of consciousness.

Aeons are not entities but processes that may best be conceptualized as immense currents, but currents that are alive, self-aware, sensuous. The Goddess Sophia who becomes embodied as Gaia is an Aeon, hence the Aeon Sophia.

Aeons are gendered. In some Gnostic scenarios the male counterpart to the female Aeon Sophia is the Aeon Christos.

As inorganic entities of two types, embryonic and reptilian, **Archons** can at moments penetrate the terrestrial atmosphere and terrorize humans, although there is no reason or order to these forays, for the aliens cannot remain for very long in the biosphere and, anyway, they have no master plan to accomplish here.

The ontological status of the Archons is dual:

- they exist as an alien species independent of humankind
- they exist as a presence in our minds, rather like a set of programs operating in our mental environment

The risk they pose by invading our mental software is far greater than any physical risk they might pose by erratically breaching the biosphere.

Working through telepathy and suggestion, the Archons attempt to deviate us from our proper course of evolution. Their most successful technique is to use religious ideology to insinuate their way of thinking and, in effect, substitute their mind-set for ours.

According to the Gnostics, **Judeo-Christian salvationism is the primary ploy of the Archons, an alien implant.**

Our capacity to discern alien forces working in our minds is crucial to survival and co-evolution with [Gaia](#) who, as Sophia, *accidentally produced the Archons* in the first place. (This comment belongs to *Level One*, the cosmological definition, but as so often happens with Gnostic teachings, *noetic* and *cosmic elements* tend to merge.)

By recognizing and repelling the Archons, we claim our power, define our boundaries in the cosmic framework, and establish our purpose relative to Gaia, the indwelling intelligence of the planet.

Level three - Sociological

In the Gnostic view of human society, the Archons are alien forces that act through authoritarian systems, including belief-systems, in ways that cause human beings to turn against their innate potential and violate the symbiosis of nature.

LIVE spelled backwards is *EVIL*, but the Archons are not evil in the sense that they possess autonomous powers of destruction, able to be applied directly upon humanity.

They are *agents of error* rather than evil — but human error, when it goes uncorrected and runs beyond the scale of correction, turns into evil and works against the universal plan of life. Gnostics taught that the Archons exploit our tendency to let our mistakes go uncorrected.

Because the Archons need human complicity to gain power over humankind, any one who assists them can be considered a kind of Archon, an accessory. How do humans assist the Archons?

One way (suggested in the *Level Two* definition) is by *accepting the mental programs of the Archons* — that is, adopting the alien intelligence as if it were human-based — and implementing those programs by actually enforcing them in society. Another way is by actively or passively conforming to the agendas so proposed and imposed.

Jacques Lacarriere suggests that Gnostics detected the humanized face of the Archons in all authoritarian structures and systems that deny authenticity and self-determination to the individual.

He argues that Gnostics recognized,

"the fundamentally corrupt character of all human enterprises and institutions: time, history, powers, states, religions, races, nations..."

(*The Gnostics*, p. 24)

Corruption occurs, not because we make errors, but because *the errors we make go uncorrected* and extrapolate beyond the scale of correction. Lacarriere says that Gnostics reached this conclusion "*out of rational observation of the natural world and human behavior.*"

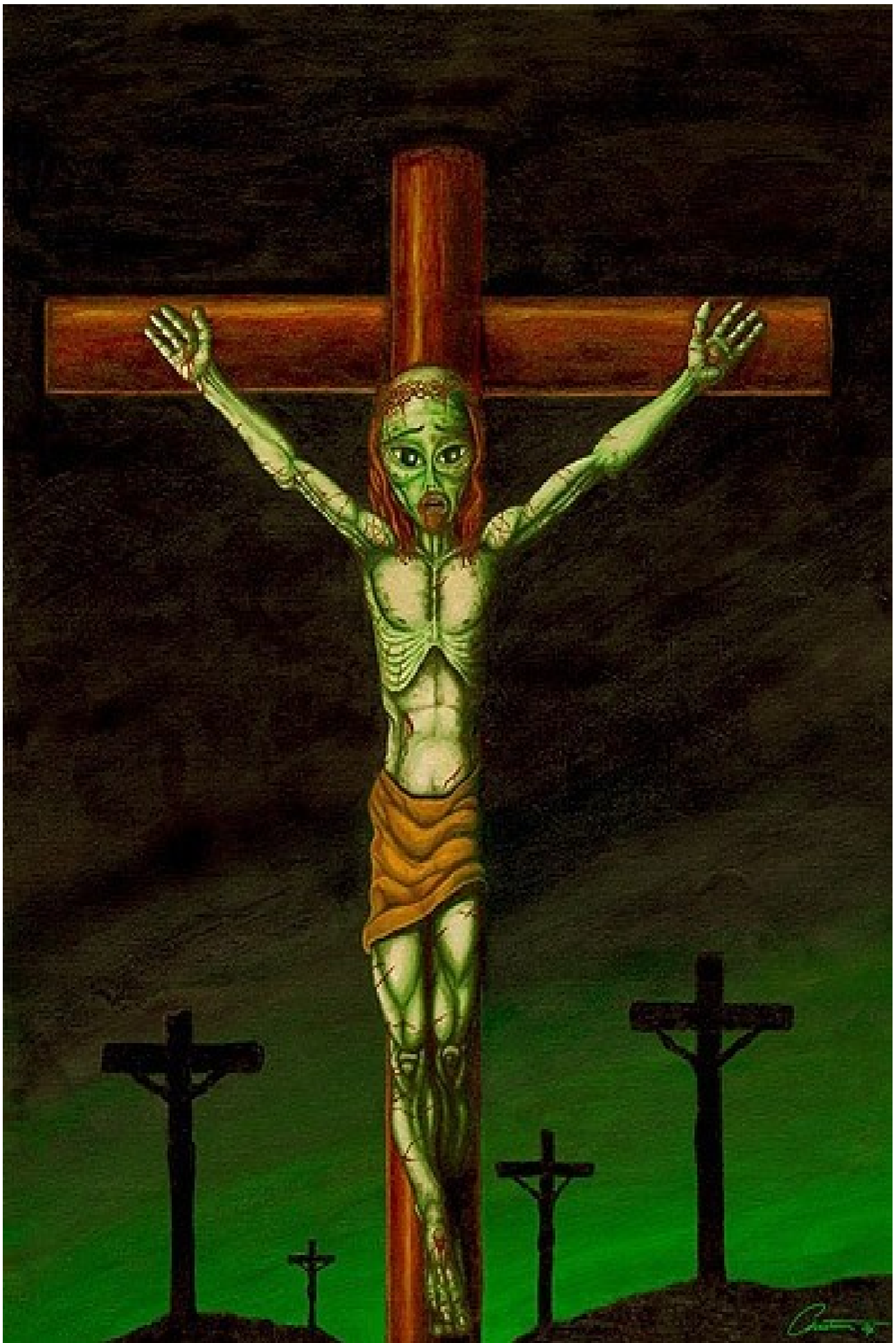
Ultimately, they asserted the,

"contention that all power – whatever kind it may be – is a source of alienation... All institutions, laws, religions, churches and powers are nothing but a sham and a trap, the perpetuation of an age-old deception."

(p. 28-29)

This may seem like a dark view of human affairs, but given the evidence of history (not to mention current events), it cannot be said to be unfair or exaggerated.

For an intimate glimpse of *Gnostic teaching on the Archons*, including advice on how to act when directly confronted by them, consider the passage from [*The First Apocalypse of James*](#), cited in [A Gnostic Catechism](#).



THE CRUCIFIXION AS A HOLOGRAPHIC INSERT

By Barbara Marciniak

Question: Then what is going on in the Middle East would be an excellent way to provoke a lot of food .

Yes. Very good. Also, since you have mentioned the Middle East, let us give you a little tip on the Middle East. As we said to you in our story, the area of what would be called Mesopotamia was where the story was launched. Where these creator gods made their home base some 300,000 years ago. Understand now, that there are portals, or what would be called energy chutes, where one must enter onto planetary existences. There is a gigantic portal in the Middle East -- a pathway of entry onto your planet -- that certain creator gods have owned and occupied for 300,000 years. There have been raids, there have been fights, there have been all kinds of things over this portal. Through this portal, the frequency of mankind can be controlled -- it is not the only portal-- there are many other portals although this is the prime portal that is being fought over at this time. Those creator gods who were here 300,000 years ago are returning. They are still in existence. They do not live, operate, or exist under the same laws that you do. In other words, 300,000 years is not too long to live for them -- do you understand this? That is your time sector, not theirs. They travel through what would be called space. They are very interesting creatures. They have helped develop your civilization. They have helped destroy your civilization. Even amongst themselves they argue and fight. Believe it or not, creator gods do this. Now, back to the question. They are losing control of the planet, so they go back to their prime portal, and they create fear and chaos in their portal area, because that is their nest. Their nest is not above ground, their nest is underneath the ground.

Question: Then this ties in with the greys and the 'dracos?

It is all part of what would be called a hierarchy. Many of those within the hierarchy do not understand how things operate within the ranks, just as those within the United States military service do not always understand the military

hierarchy. It is very compartmentalized. That is a way of maintaining control, compartmentalize the power.

Question: Who exactly are those beings who think they are the owners?

They are space beings. They have what would be called their own home in space. They are evolving. They are creator gods. They can create life, although in some terms there are those who would kick them out of the creator-god club, because they feel that they do not value the life that they create. Yet in Prime Creator's universe here, all things are love. Because as all things are love, many, many lessons are learned. So these beings are space beings who came here -- whose stories are in the ancient manuscripts -- they won the fight. They came here because they wanted this place for their own reasons -- for many reasons. They were miners. For one thing they wanted to explore inside of the Earth, and what was inside of the Earth. One of the things that is very interesting about your education upon your planet is that all of the advancement and understanding of what is going on in your Earth is not made public in the university systems. It is very a secret science -- the inner Earth science -- one that is rather shocking. These beings have great machinery and they have built, or added onto existing tunnel systems. They are great tunnelers. They have built many, many systems underneath the surface of your Earth. These beings like to work behind the scenes. They would not be humanoid in your terms. They would be designed of a different collection of molecules. Some of them can be labeled reptilian in nature -- that is why they are nicknamed the lizies. We believe that if you look around your society at this time, you will recognize -- some of your television shows, certainly from the toys that your children play with -- their return -- their re-emergence into your society. There is quite a subtle program out to introduce you to your reptilian ancestors. So, they came to take this planet for whatever reasons. They wanted to control the frequencies to have a food source, to mine the interior, to set up a control base inside the interior, and then they set other beings to play with the Earth -- to create patterns of thought -- **by inserting holograms** onto your planet, to influence an entire generation to change the course of their beliefs through events. They have been behind most of the major religions, or the distortions of the major religions. They are very interesting characters.

Question: In reference to the lizies -- you said, sort of in passing, that they created holograms?

Ah, someone listened here. You are clever. We love it when we throw something out and someone picks up upon it. What kind of holograms have they created?

Question: Exactly. Could you expand upon that? My understanding is that

everything is a hologram – is this all a distortion? And then the second part of my question is that in the Bill Cooper information, he states that the government officials were shown a hologram of the crucifixion of the Christ. Now was that just a fabrication?

All right. Let us give you a little background here, and then you decide for yourself. One of the things that we like to teach you all is for you to decide. We give you information, and you decide what to do with it. You are in charge of your life. We are not. During the last century, your planet has become very clever with its technologies, yes? Ever wonder where those technologies came from? Well, let us say there was many gifts and many influences that came from off your planet, that have been hushed up. Some information was, of course, brought down to your planet in many different ways, and the technologies brought about changes in lifestyles. One of the changes in lifestyles would be your cinemas. And a whole new way of influencing thought was brought to the planet by the industry that is called film --yes? Some of it has been for entertainment, some of it has been for education, and some of it has been purely for brainwashing. Do you understand? It is for you to decide what is what. Now, being that you are a controlled society -- frequency controlled -- your ability to create technologies is somewhat limited. In a society that is less controlled – that has greater outreach or greater travel capabilities through space, and interchange between one system and another, technological advances are quite astounding. And just as you have an industry upon your planet called the movie industry, there are those who are clever in space in the Cosmos and they have what you could call the holographic industry. And they make holographic inserts. They make dramas that look just like they are real. And they insert them, through portals, onto your reality. Now, you can understand that since these space beings have been around for so long – hundreds of thousands of years - and mankind's frequencies has been controlled -- it is quite easy to hoodwink mankind. Yes? Quite easy indeed. We talked about the portal in the Middle East as being a dimensional doorway – an entryway onto your planet -- a way for certain energies to find civilization. Let us clarify something here. When you leave a planetary sphere, and go out into space, once you traverse certain belts of consciousness, you must find the proper portal, to come back onto that planet in the precise time period -- or corridor of time-- that you are looking for-- especially if you are looking for the one that you left from! Your scientifics have discovered this in some of their shots into space. Without the help of off-planet beings, your space program never would have gotten anywhere -- because you must find the portal to come back. There are different portals in different places. There have been beings that have been lost in space, because they could not find the portal. It is the same thing when you go to a planet. If you do not find the portal, and go through the portal that would allow you to have a dimensional merge into their corridor of

time, you may enter a very desolate, barren place that looks as if nothing exists there. Do you understand? This is how systems are kept locked -- how they are kept intact -- how they are prevented from being raided and taken over. Does this all make sense to you? Now, you have portals in the Southern continent, portals in the North American continent, you have portals, of course, over Asia, China -- and the huge portal that we are presently discussing is the portal in the Middle East -- it is gigantic. Many holographic inserts, dramas, were inserted through that portal to effect the minds -- to effect the beliefs of the population. Be aware -- being that this portal is in the midst of crisis, and that it is being fought over that it is prime for a holographic inserts. It is prime for a belief system to alter this chaotic world -- to enter and to get everyone to move in a different direction. Be aware of your feeling centers when these kind of events begin to occur on your planet.

Question: Could you give us an example, then, of something that has occurred in the Middle East that has been a holographic insert?

All right -- **the crucifixion of the Christ.**

Question: It never really happened?

It did not happen in that way -- in other words it had a parallel reality. And that is not the reality that the Christed one came into play the drama that was played out and passed on historically to you. That is an example of a holographic insert. In other words, a version of this entities life was molded and designed into a holographic entertainment movie, and inserted and played out as if it were real. Now, do you begin to understand why you have come here to bust the system!? Do you understand how complex frequency control is? Do you understand how fine and thin reality is? Do you understand how available reality control is to the human specie if they would begin to harmonize with one another? -- and if they would begin to act as if they were all provided for, and to believe it? To create through their minds? What we want, more than anything else, is to see you, as the members of the Family of Light to succeed in liberating the humans.

Question: I would like to know what particular holograms those of you of the Pleiades have been providing us?

You are very clever!

Questioner: Well, everyone plays this game, I assume!

Of course! Yes, of course. Because, remember, it is a free-will zone. If you can

remember that you exist in a free-will zone we will get to your question in a moment-- if you can remember that you exist in a free-will zone, you can relax. Nothing is going to happen to you, because you are in charge. As soon as you do not live that, and do not believe it, then you move out of charge. Now, you want to know what, in our cleverness, what we have been up to. Well, we were involved in giving our DNA -- not we, but our ancestors -- were involved in giving information-DNA -- to the original planners. We have been greatly affected by the frequency control that has been taken over on the Earth for the past 300,000 years -- we have been greatly affected. Whole sectors of the galaxies are under stress and strain at this time, because there seemingly is a war of opposition -- polarities-- what we call the white T-shirts and the dark T-shirts, good guys and the bad guys, the forces of Light bringing information, and forces of darkness withholding information -- withholding the story. That is all that the forces of darkness are-- they don't tell the truth. All of this brings about a change of frequency-- a need to evolve, a need to grow. During the last 300,000 years, we have, as Pleiadians-- certainly not our group -- we are a new experiment. Certainly our ancestors have been up to their shenanigans on your planet -- bringing a history and a memory to different cultures to different groups. We are associated with energies within the creative process that comes from a family of Bird Creatures. If you study ancient history upon your planet, you will understand-- that just as the lizies have been part of your history, the Bird Creatures-- the Bird man, the Bird Gods, have been a part of your history as well. We have been representing, supporting, and guiding the evolution of the Bird consciousness on this planet in many different places. And so our inserts, as it would be, are designed around their dramas. Do you understand?

Question: You are saying that your own holograms bring in the symbol of the Bird as a Light-bearer?

Well, if you look into your cultures that had some vestige of understanding the Earth; even though they only had two helix, there were those who came from space, and who worked in many different ways with the different cultures, and used the energies of the Birds, the winged creatures. You can look at your Southern continent, South America, you can look in your Native American continent in North America. You can look at the drawings on the walls in Egypt. You can go all over and see the signs of birds and the signs of reptiles. To make the story older, we will say to you that at one time the Birds and the Reptiles even worked together. And then the Reptiles fought the Birds. The story is much bigger than just Reptiles and Birds, but at this point in your ability to comprehend information, we speak in the easiest way that you can get it. As soon as the picture gets bigger, and as you comprehend it, you make the story larger, because you remember the

history.

Question: I am not clear from what you are saying whether those were actual visitations or whether they were holographic inserts?

Let us say that sometimes they were holographic experiences --when they sought to influence a large group -- in other words especially a viewing in the sky ...

Question: So in other words, a UFO could well be holographic?

Very well. And yet teachers would come down and work, in what would be called aphysical body, sometimes. And sometimes there would be simultaneous holographicinserts of one individual designed in many different fashions -- simultaneously inmany different cultures at one time. That is why some of your gods are parallel fromone corner of your world to another, where there was no contact. So, it has been complicated, what has been going on here. Some of you have studied what would be called your UFO scientifics. They love to fight and pick at each other. They love to discredit and argue and create chaos and confusion. Some of them have begun to figure out that this UFO thing is more like a phenomena. You see, part of the problem of the UFO scientifics is that the cannot remove themselves from this paradigm. They must define everything according to their own experience, rather than looking to parallel or different complete experiments, and then learningto plug into them to see what they are, different laws. So, for example, many of the sightings that are presently being seen in Yugoslavia, are holographic inserts as well. Do you understand what a holographic insert is now?

Question: The children of Fatima?

Yes, a holographic insert.



ANCIENT Gnostic DECIPLES OF JESUS REVEAL REASONS FOR EXTRATERRESTIAL DENIAL IN WESTERN SOCIETY

by Pierre Bertrand

21 March 2007

from [TheCanadian](#) Website



Sandro Botticelli's "Mystical Nativity," 1501.

**Something huge and saucer-shaped is in the sky above the manger
with a circle of winged beings floating beneath it.**

- Why does "mainstream" science continue to deny the historical and on-going existence of Extraterrestrial contact with human beings on Earth?
- Why do science programs on Television, and in other mass-media foray like magazines, continue to maintain the apparent 'fiction' that humanity is still in search for intelligent life in the universe beyond Earth?
- With that in mind, as far as modern religion, why does institutionalized Christianity correspondingly support this denial of Extraterrestrial contact, as manifested in "UFOs"?

Ancient Gnostic disciples of *Jesus* critically illuminate this denial.

Extraterrestrial denial within Western science and Christianity, manifests from a consciousness, in which human beings have been seduced to pursue materialistic power and oppression against one another.

Gnostics suggest that this apparent seduction, has been amplified by *Manipulative Extraterrestrials* which

Gnostics had sought to help warn humanity about.

Biblical warnings about Manipulative Extraterrestrials

...have been censored by Christian religious cultist elites

The Bible itself in pre-translated forms, as presented by Biblical scholars, actually contains specific warnings against these apparent *Manipulative Extraterrestrials*, who have apparently sought to control, exploit and oppress humanity, through mass-deception.

However, translated forms of the Bible, including the notable *King James Version*, presumably directed by these reported manipulative entities, excluded the explicit warnings.

For example, *Ephesians 6:12 in the King James Version of the Bible*, used as a basis for more modern translations stipulates,

"For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places."

In sharp contrast a direct *uncensored translation from Greek* according to Biblical scholars indicates the following,

"For our struggle is not against [human beings], but against the rulers, against the powers, against the world forces of this darkness, against the spiritual [dark forces] of wickedness in outer space."

- Ephesians 6:12 [the uncensored citation]

Implications of Extraterrestrial disclosure in modern society



Aert de Gelder's The Baptism of Christ, 1710.

This painting shows John the Baptist with Jesus beneath what appears to show beings associated with an Extraterrestrial spacecraft in the sky shining rays of light on him.

The acknowledgement of Extraterrestrial contact by Christianity and by "mainstream" science in the now industrialized West, would **elevate the human consciousness** in a manner that would empower humanity, relative to prospective positive and negative implications of Extraterrestrial presences.

However, [prevailing elites](#) do not substantively seek to empower humanity, in spite of the public relations allusions to wanting the spread of "freedom" and "democracy".

Christianity and "mainstream" science in the West have evolved as pillars of the maintenance of oppressive regimes, that substantively seek to perpetuate 'Empire', rather than spread human rights .

Extraterrestrial denial in the industrialized West is a phenomenon of capitalist society, where elites seek to maintain their status, by repressing critical knowledge which would lead to a society freed of elitist oppression. [Capitalism](#), flourishes by maintaining greed driven commercial profits, based upon enforcing societal ignorance, that prevents the public from getting access to knowledge which might "dampen profits" from "consumer" demands.

Maintaining ignorance about Extraterrestrials has become inextricably linked to the dysfunctional evolution and maintenance of an oppressive system of capitalism which thrives alongside individual ignorance.

Christianity was created by elites, and in the guise of spreading the message of God, was executed to spread Empire through the creation of an elite-driven religious bureaucracy. Christianity was the tool that Romans, and other Empires since then, have used to pacify and oppress "the masses".

Western "science" became the secular mechanism used by the 'Empires' of the West, to correspondingly oppress the masses through the development of destructive technologies associated with a political-military-industrial complex, and through manipulated "official" pools of knowledge. These highly managed pools of knowledge are under elite ownership. These managed pools of knowledge are also collusively directed in the capitalist system, through formal educational systems, broad socialization, and interconnected mass-media organizations from television to the print media.

In reality, the spreaders of Christianity and "mainstream" science in the evolution of the industrialized West were pursuing a collective agenda, to maintain oppressive power, which required denying Extraterrestrial contact.

The apparent conflict between "religion" and science, [is a managed conflict](#) and is a mass deception strategy through political theatre, which is orchestrated to give the appearance of an uncontrolled and critical debate. In reality, both sides of that debate are controlled by the same confederacy of elites, who are linked to the joint pursuit of 'Empire', through the opportunistic use of religion and science under capitalism.

Those seek to oppress "the masses", and to subvert a critical empowering awareness of the humanity identity in the Universe, relative to Extraterrestrials.

Revealing an Extraterrestrial presence by modern science and institutionalized Christianity, would inspire a *Gnostic-like awakening*, including a re-appreciation of the human identity in relation to God.

Indeed, ancient Gnostics appeared to view the God associated with the evolution of Christian dogma as a "false God", created under the influence of what was referred to as the *Manipulative Extraterrestrials* associated with the Old Testament (and other religious systems cultivated by repressive Empires on Earth. These reportedly include the gods of pre-"Christian" Rome, and Egypt), and other such religious-based oppressive Empire.

Gnostic cosmology



Medieval Painting depicting UFO & MARY from article in Fate Magazine 1999.

Gnostics appear to view *God* as the original creative consciousness of our Universe, associated with *Free Will*. 'Aeons' were the messengers of *God*, manifested through enlightened Ethical Extraterrestrial contact on Earth.

In contrast, the '[Archons](#)' were the "fallen angels" which had also been originally created by *God*, but through Free Will, chose to rebel against *God*, by choosing a greed-driven path which sought to conquer this Universe. It appears that these "fallen angels" became what Gnostic referred to as 'demons' influenced by "lower dimensional density" Extraterrestrials from outside of this Universe.

The elements of these apparent *de-evolved Manipulative Extraterrestrial* "demonic consciousnesses" sought to attract to other "hideous intelligences" through this universe, which apparently included those on Earth. In so doing, the collectives of these negative consciousness, sought to enslave planetary Civilizations with the use of co-operating elites from the Civilization.

The result of this collusion would be eventual enslavement of sentient beings and total planetary environmental destruction from over-exploitation.



The Madonna with Saint Giovannino, century, by Domenico Ghirlandaio.

What are the man and dog looking at? It is a dark object that appears to be glowing or exploding.

**Farther away in the sky, near the left corner of the larger picture,
there is another object that looks to be exploding and some smaller objects beneath it.**

In the apparent Gnostic view, *Manipulative Extraterrestrials* or 'demons', are beings from a physical from a "lower dimensional density" referred to in a Biblical context as "Hell".

In other words, in the apparent Gnostic view, these 'demons' are literally beings from "Hell" which seek to take away destroy the *God*-driven souls of beings, through predatory materialistic seduction, and if necessary, outright coercion in their drive for 'ego' not bounded by ethical considerations connected with *God*.

God and Free Will in our Universe

Gnostics appear to recognize a now manifested conflict in the universe between sentient beings in a universe of Free Will, who have chosen a path of empathy with *God*, as compared to those beings associated with "demonic consciousness". Gnostics conceive of a demonic consciousness which in an apparent agenda to conquer our universe, seeks to malevolently seduce and eventually rob souls, which carries the spirit of *God*.

Earth has become somewhat of a microcosm of that conflict, in which notions of "good", and "evil" in the form of so-called "sin" have been appropriated by "demonic consciousnesses", for their own purposes.

The demonic consciousness

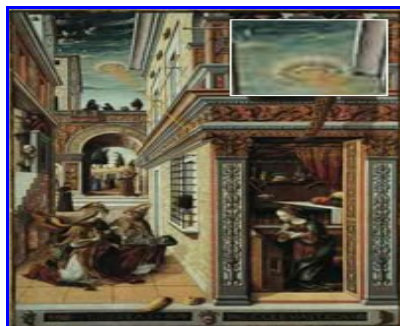
confuses "good" and "evil" in its apparent mass-deception strategy

It is apparent that a "demonic consciousness" through the so-called "[War on Terror](#)", seeks to manipulate the public perception of the will of the apparent emissaries of demons to male them seem as being "good"; and to label seekers of peace, critical knowledge, and social justice in the spirit of *God*, as being "evil".

This apparent demonic consciousness seeks to dis-orient humanity into apparent service to predatory 'demonic entities', that reportedly thrive from the manifestations of 'negative energy' created by the hideous intelligences on Earth that artificially create, war, violence, and racism.

Extraterrestrial denial conceals

...the operation demonic consciousnesses, and undermines the spread of ethically-inspired messages



Carlo Crivelli's "Annunciation," 1486.

A UFO-like object in the sky shines a beam of some kind down on Mary's head.

Extraterrestrial denial, is a societal psychosis in Western society which is aimed at the concealment of the apparent "demonic" consciousnesses, which now drives Western capitalism throughout the world through "[Globalization](#)".

Indeed, theologist Dr. **David Ray Griffin** directly referred to this apparent "demonic" consciousness, as having motivated apparent neo-conservative 9/11 ambitions, and other schemes of global oppression.

David Ray Griffin specifically says that the "[attacks](#)" of 9/11 were products of,

"demonic consciousness, with 'the demonic' understood as *an emergent reality that is diametrically opposed to the creative power of the universe* and strong enough to threaten its purposes."

To explain how demonic power can arise in a monotheistic universe, Professor Griffin uses the philosophy of *Alfred North Whitehead*, with some help from Carl Jung. Then to explain how demonic evil arose historically, David Ray Griffin employs ideas from Andrew Bard Schmookler's [Parable of the Tribes](#).

Extraterrestrial denial also serves to frustrate the spread of messages by [Ethical Extraterrestrial beings](#), like *apparently Jesus*, and other *spiritual messengers*, who sought to inspire the liberation of humanity from influence by "demonic consciousnesses".

Blinding dogma about Extraterrestrials from religion to science

These "demonic consciousnesses" in the apparent view of the ancient Gnostics sought to pursue an apparent agenda of coercion and mass deception through blinding dogma. This blinding dogma is designed to mislead humanity away from understanding the *God* as the eternal light of being from within humanity, as manifested in part, by Mother Nature.

Religious dogma further misleads humanity into believing in "religious saviors".

By creating "religious saviors" as expressed in the apparent corrupting of the legacy of *Jesus* through 'Christianity', elites sought to dis-empower social responsibility among humanity for each other, in the context of social justice, and to turn them into people having "faith" in the guidance of society under oppressive elites.

The consciousness of *Manipulative Extraterrestrials* seeks to repress vital spiritual knowledge associated with acknowledging the existence of historical and on-going Extraterrestrial contact with humans.

Manipulative Extraterrestrials apparently deploy, in the very emissaries which seek to oppress humanity, the use of controlling dogma, and "faith" among the masses.

Gnostic warnings

Ancient versions of the Bible once contained warnings about *Manipulative Extraterrestrials*, and also acknowledgements of the inspiring messages of Ethical Extraterrestrials cited by the Gnostics.

The clique which sought to hijack the legacy of *Jesus*, in order to form a "Christian religion", based around the Bible as its principal text, sought to ban messages, which Gnostics recognized.

This clique, sought to ban these messages, and to create a dogma which could be used to dis-empower "the masses".

In the process, this clique wanted to create dogma which would complement their pursuit of power, within the framework of what the Gnostics represent as an oppressive "false *God*".

Jesus and other messengers as seeking to liberate humanity from the Old Testament "false God"

One of the most sensational ideas of the Gnostics, is that Jehovah, the Father *God* of the Judeo-Christian religion, was an Archon, or more specifically, an impostor deity, not to be confused with the true messengers of *God*, called *Aeons*, who inhabit the cosmic centre (galactic core).

"Jehovah is said to be blind and mad, a demented alien who nevertheless has some god-like powers. Although he does not create the world we inhabit, he believes that he does.

"Opening his eyes, the chief Archon saw a vast quantity of matter without limit, and he became arrogant, saying, 'It is I who am *God*, and there is no other power apart from me.' "

The Reality of the Archons, NHC II, 4, 94.20

Of course, this is exactly what [Yahweh-Jehovah](#) says in the Old Testament.

"*Yahweh-Jehovah* could be viewed to embody as consciousness of materialism, related to self-absorbed venality, ego ,which separates humanity from appreciating their spiritual essence and vitality."

Fortunately, the *Nag Hammadi cache*, meager as it is, contains quite a lot of clear information on *the Archon God* and his insidious tactics. In the [Second Treatise of the Great Seth](#), an unnamed Gnostic Master says,

"The Archons devised a plan about me, to release their error and their absurdity."

This line recalls [Jacque Vallee](#)'s pithy comment on alien strategies in [Messengers of Deception](#):

"The way to a man's belief is through confusion and absurdity."

Accordingly,

"the Archons induce a false plan of salvation into the human mind as counterfeit of the true path of self-liberation we can take by developing our innate potential of *Nous*, 'divine intelligence.'"

The *denial of Extraterrestrial contact with humans* by elites, is indeed an absurdity, with an apparent context of mass deception.

The *Gnostic teacher*, called [Phoster](#) or *Illuminator*,

"openly ridicules Abraham, Moses and the prophets for *accepting the 'Archons' as divine* and putting faith in an impostor god who works against humanity."

The *Second Treatise* says that the "doctrine of the aliens" is,

"a great deception upon the human soul, making it impossible for humans to find Nous, the self-liberating mind, and thus come to know true humanity."

The "doctrine of the aliens" as encompassing Christianity, Judaism, and Islam

What Gnostics meant by "the Doctrine of the Aliens" is the ensemble of beliefs at the core of Judaic and Christian religion - and, by extension, Islam. All three of the "great world religions" derive from the revered Patriarch Abraham, (thought to have lived around 1800 BCE).

Because the history of the ancient Hebrews is taken as exemplary or symbolic of humanity as a whole, our species' "sacred history" begins with Abraham, but Gnostics considered that Abraham was a dupe, the psychological "vector" for the intrusion of the Archons.

In effect, Gnostics articulately and critically trashed the notion of a "Divine Plan" overseen by [Jehovah](#), and exposed Judeo-Christian *salvationism* (the *Redeemer Complex*) as an extraterrestrial religious ideological system, alien to the Earth and hostile to human potential.

Indeed, according to these scholars, in the compilation of the Bible, words like 'messenger', referring to alien messengers were changed to 'angel', and words like 'sky', referring to *Jesus coming from the sky and outer space* were changed to 'heaven' in order to confuse and manipulate the masses around religious dogma managed by oppressive clerical elites, as emissaries to "Mammon".

According to these critical historians, biblical texts critically reveal the spiritual, economic and political oppression of human beings to be the work of "*evil alien gods allied with earthly rulers*."

It is this,

"elemental human struggle against malevolent alien guided superpowers that is a central theme of the Bible [uncensored texts associated with the Bible]."

Apparent *ethically guided time-travelling Extraterrestrials* appear to have sought to avoid the undermining and self-destruction of human civilizations by what are apparent Archon alien cults, called "**religions**".

Who were the Gnostics in relation to spiritual knowledge and Extraterrestrials?

The Gnostics were a group which sought to resist the attempts by apparent manipulative Extraterrestrials to use the creation of institutionalized religions like *Christianity*, to deceive "the masses".

The Gnostics,

"present a complete and coherent description of the origin and methods of an inorganic predatory species called 'Archons'."

Religious manipulators responded to Gnostic resistance by trying to take over Gnostic philosophy, with the imposing of a complementing system of elitist dogma.

What is the source of Gnostic teachings?

Gnosis, which is a Greek word,

"is by definition a matter of knowing and not of believing. It is about enlightenment, not faith."

To seek out and attempt to evaluate and appreciate Gnostic accumulated knowledge and teachings is only the first step toward prospective critical enlightenment. Beyond that, we must confirm what they knew by our own resources, our own faculties.

This is the perennial challenge of Gnosis, "the living, ever-renewing cognition of the human spirit."

The experience of "Gnosis" reveals to the initiated the divine spark within, which inspired as appreciation of *God*, that expresses itself human spirit within us, and in the awe and beauty of nature around us. Gnostics could be viewed to be a form of scientist, free of the corresponding dogma of much of today's prevailing corporate controlled scientific community, and who use those critical sensibilities to appreciate the complexity of reality, which holistically integrates appreciating the human spirit.

Although Gnostic texts describe firsthand encounters with 'Archons' who "abduct souls by night", "their teachings do not emphasize physical threat. Rather, they warn that the Archons affect us most profoundly in our minds, especially through religious ideology, through beliefs about *God* and what *God* wants for us."

Gnostic disciples of *Jesus* do not deny the existence of Extraterrestrials like modern priests and ministers today. On the contrary, Gnostics not only acknowledge the existence of Extraterrestrials, including in particular, manipulative Extraterrestrials, but prescribe a method of defense.

This defense prescribed against manipulative 'Archon' Extraterrestrials is cited in '[A Gnostic Catechism](#)' and the commentary on the "[First Apocalypse of James](#)", Text 9 in the *Nag Hammadi Reading Plan*.

Manipulating the image of *Jesus* to complement racist colonial conquest

The image of *Jesus* was not only transformed into being a "savior", but also racially transformed to complement the image of the oppressors.

Jesus, who had been represented as being a black Jew by early disciples of *Jesus*, was transformed into to being a 'white' Jew by modern Christianity, in order to complement the "whiteness" of colonial masters, who sought to conquer Africa and elsewhere, in behalf of an apparent "demonic consciousness". In so doing, an apparent "demonic consciousness" sought to further appropriate the image of *Jesus*, toward a Euro-centric racist messianic message.

In the apparent Gnostic view, Churches within Christianity, represent manifestations of materialism to a "false *God*", created through the deception of *Manipulative Extraterrestrials* which sought to deceive humanity into worshipping them.

Gnostic wisdom suggests that the "true" *God* of the universe is manifested in the pursuit of a consciousness associated with wisdom, peace, and love, and also on Earth by Mother Nature or 'Sophia'.

Native-Canadians and other indigenous peoples throughout the world who carry ancient spiritual wisdoms associated with an empathy of *God*, have been and continue to be subjected to genocide by an apparent demonic consciousness which embodies in the apparent Gnostic view, a "false *God*".

This apparent "false *God*" is an apparent "demonic" deception, that aims to repress vital indigenous knowledge, which would liberate humanity from oppression.

Manipulative Extraterrestrials apparently seduced many humans away from warning humanity, by using ego-driven promises of helping them achieve "unlimited power" to elites on their planet, through the pursuit of greed, and technologies which could enforce social control on their planet.

The false manipulation of the legacy of *Jesus* into a "savior complex"

It is apparent that *Jesus* along with other spiritual messengers of a consciousness of *God*, sought to spread a message that human beings are *all sons and daughters of God*, and should treat each other accordingly. *Jesus* was not a specific seeker of religious deification.

Instead, apparently according to Gnostic-inspired banned Biblical references, mischievous elites under the apparent influence of *Manipulative Extraterrestrials*, sought to "deify" *Jesus* to further execute an agenda of religious havoc on Earth.

Therefore, the very efforts of *Ethical Extraterrestrials* to inspire an empowering human inner-spirituality, was apparently hijacked, by apparently falsely labeling *Jesus* as a "savior", by the very *Manipulative Extraterrestrial* influences which *Ethical Extraterrestrials* sought to countervail. In a Gnostic appreciative context, in association with broad elite social control, people were cajoled into believing in the idea of being "saved", and then accepted into "heaven" by following the dogma laid out by religious elites.

Gnostics seem to suggest that *Ethical Extraterrestrial* "messengers" were [time-travellers](#) from a future space-time continuum who came to warn humanity on Earth of a path of oppression under the influence of *Manipulative Extraterrestrials*. These [Ethical Extraterrestrials](#) sought to apparently free humanity from religions systems created under the apparent influence of *Manipulative Extraterrestrials* that sought to deceive and oppress humanity.

Gnostics sought to inspire knowledge of *God*, which encompassed a knowledge of both *Ethical* and *Manipulative Extraterrestrials*.

Manipulative Extraterrestrials along with humans seeking to advance their own greed-driven power agenda, sought to keep knowledge of *God* away from "the masses". In the apparent view of Gnostics, these elites sought to repress this vital and empowering knowledge, through apparent *Manipulative Extraterrestrial* mass-deception techniques associated with the spread of dogma through "religion", and the parallel spreading of 'atheistic science'.

[The Old Testament of the Bible presents human beings as having been created in the image of *God*.](#)

Critical awareness of the diversity of *Extraterrestrials* created by a cosmic awareness of *God* reveals that Genesis is apparently inaccurate. Indeed, ancient Gnostics suggest that Genesis which embraced the Old Testament story of "Adam and Eve" is a creation myth originating from [highly advanced Human Extraterrestrials](#).

It is alleged that these Human Extraterrestrials sought to be worshiped as *God*, or 'gods', and saw humanity as some kind of interesting science project.

Environmental Destruction

Dr. **David Ray Griffin**, consistent with ancient Gnostics, also has written that the on-going execution of environmental destruction on Earth which includes Global Warming is also the apparent result of the intrusion of "demonic consciousnesses".

Gnostics having viewed the Earth itself as an environmental sacred feminine-like womb, referred to as 'Sophia' for the prospective spiritual maturation of humanity, present such environmental destruction to be tantamount to defiling *God*, under the apparent guidance of *Manipulative Extraterrestrials* that correspondingly seek to exploit Earth.

Dogmatic Religion and "official science" under capitalism

Religion as essentially societally acceptable cult groups and "official" science, under capitalism, are being used within that capitalist system, in the march toward "[Economic Globalization](#)", and a "[New World Order](#)".

Religion and "official" science are also being both used to work against different levels of the human consciousness and thereby to repress vital Human Development. Gnostics suggest that appreciating *God* is a process of accumulating vital quality-of-survival related knowledge, through critical observation, and is not about "blind faith".

Having "blind faith" is the inculcation of self-imposed ignorance, which does not bring humanity closer to *God*, as presented by manipulative elites in fascistic religious organizations. Instead, in the apparent view of the Gnostics, such "faith", is orchestrated to move humanity further away from *God*, so that humanity can be "jerked around" by hideous intelligences.

In contrast, Gnostics recognize the critical pursuit of an appreciation of *God* to be essentially a "scientific exercise". Gnostics appear to appreciate understanding the complexity of reality, which empowers humanity through critical knowledge of the universe, requires scientific study, inclusive of spiritual phenomenon.

In the apparent view of Gnostics, *Christianity and official "science", are created around a prism of Western dogma, which requires the denial of Extraterrestrials.*

In the apparent view of ancient Gnostics, that denial is fostered, in order to perpetuate ignorance of *God*; and that in turn, is used to enforce systems of **oppression** jointly perpetuated by science and Christianity.



ARCHONS.

EXORCISING HIDDEN CONTROLERS

by Alfred Lambremont Webre

Seattle Exopolitics Examiner

November 15, 2011

from [Examiner](#) Website

[Archons](#) are *hidden negative controllers of humankind*, inorganic interdimensional entities that must now be exposed and exorcised from the individual human mind, from our human species, and from the planet as a whole as part of our collective evolution to a new state of consciousness and being.

This is the vital message that author **Robert M. Stanley** and Earth advocate/global alchemist **Laura Magdalene Eisenhower** bring us in a Nov. 14, 2011 ExopoliticsTV interview with Alfred Lambremont Webre.

Exopolitics Interview

ExopoliticsTV interview on "Archons" with Robert Stanley and Laura Magdalene Eisenhower:

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=frIhzLHHryA&feature=player_embedded#!

What are archons?

In their ExopoliticsTV interviews Laura Eisenhower and Robert Stanley discuss Ancient Gnostic texts from Egypt,

"called the [Nag Hammadi](#), describing two types of demonic alien beings that invaded earth long ago which they call the Archons. The first type of Archon looks like a reptile. The other type looks like a human embryo... which has the same shape and appearance as the 'sky fish' photos."

Robert Stanley, author of *Covert Encounters over Washington DC*, has release a public statement about archons stating,

"It is time to expose the covert controllers of mankind. I assure you this is not speculation, a hoax, or the figment of peoples' imagination. These parasitic creatures are real and they need to be dealt with immediately so mankind can evolve to the next level of existence.

"Although these parasites are not human, they feed off the negative energy/emotions of humans. It is unclear when these cosmic, amoeba-like creatures first came to earth, but we know they were discovered by shamans in altered states of consciousness long ago and have recently been photographed.

The reason everyone is not seeing them on a daily basis is because the creature's energy signature is beyond our normal, narrow range of vision within the electromagnetic spectrum.

What scientist call "visible light."

The scientific approach to archons

Mr. Stanley maintains that humanity must now take a scientific approach to identifying archons and exterminating them in the human dimensional ecology. Mr. Stanley has released a series of photographs of archons that can be seen in the Slide show in this article.

Archons are intrapsychic mind-parasites

In discussing archness, author **John Lash** [writes](#),

"Although archons do exist physically, the real danger they pose to humanity is not invasion of the planet but invasion of the mind.

"The archons are intrapsychic mind-parasites who access human consciousness through telepathy and simulation. They infect our imagination and use the power of make-believe for deception and confusion.

Their pleasure is in deceit for its own sake, without a particular aim or purpose. They are robotic in nature, incapable of independent thought or choice, and have no particular agenda, except to live vicariously through human beings. They are bizarrely able to pretend an effect on humans, which they do not really have.

"For instance, they cannot access human genetics, but they can pretend to do so, in such a way that humans fall for the pretended act, as if staged events were taken for real. In this respect, archons are the ultimate hoaxers. This is the essence of "archontic intrusion," as I call it. The trick is, if humanity falls under the illusion of superhuman power, it becomes as good as real, a self-fulfilling delusion.

"In the cosmic perspective, the archons present a dynamic aspect of the evolutionary scenario of humankind, through which human potential is tested. The Gnostic view of their role closely matches the "flyers" in *The Active Side of Infinity*, the last book of [Carlos Castaneda](#), who says that the flyers are "the means by which the universe tests us."

There are numerous close parallels between Castaneda and Gnostic teachings.

"This profile of the archons is not speculative. It follows what can be gathered from the Gnostic writings. For instance, NHC texts describe how the archons attempted to rape Eve - clearly a mythological rendition of genetic intervention. Such passages appear to support the claims of alien interbreeding so widely discussed today. But in the Gnostic account, the alien intruders did not succeed in this act of cross-species intervention: they tried but failed.

"The notion that archons present a test to humanity - explicitly stated by Castaneda if one accepts the archon/flyers correlation - can also be traced in some NHC writings, especially *The Apochryon* of John. That text suggests that the Aeon Sophia, the cosmic intelligence of the earth, engages the archon species and uses their deviant and deceptive influence for such a purpose.

The account of how the overlord of the authorities "committed adultery with Wisdom (Sophia)" and binds humanity to "a chain of blind compulsion (hiermarmene)" is baffling, to say the least (NHC II, 1:28.16).

"To sort out and clarify what the Sophianic narrative may have to say about the test of the archons is a great challenge to our understanding of the Gnostic message and how it can benefit humanity today.

Television is an example of Archonic imitation

Author Jay Weidner [states](#),

"Yes, according to the texts, [archons] can get into people and can manipulate people to do things very suddenly that are very odd.

But also they are actually responsible for the deterioration of culture, so unlike the culture of the ancient Greeks or Chinese but a cheap façade of a culture. As the Archonic presence has spread across the earth and has escalated in the 20th century, you can see that they are responsible for sprawl and the mass ugliness that is everywhere.

"Television is an example of Archonic imitation.

Mr. Weidner concludes,

"Humans are imitated on television but the imitation is altered and is nearly always obscene and profane because the Archons not only do not understand the sacred but they hate it. They are jealous of the natural world and of human beings with the natural world.

Also of sexual relationships: loving couples make them angry and they love violence and are sexually titillated by anger and war and death. They create war to consume energy from the dying."

Archons - A parasite of a different order

Exploring archons in his new book, *Wetiko - The Greatest Epidemic Sickness Known to Humanity*, psychologist Paul Levy [writes](#),

"When people are infected by the [wetiko virus](#), Forbes writes, they are "the host for the wetiko parasites." The wetiko germ is a psychic tapeworm, a parasite of the mind.

Just like certain computer viruses or malware infect and program a computer to self-destruct, mind-viruses like wetiko can program the human bio-computer to think, believe and behave in ways that result in our self-destruction. Wetiko is a virulent, psychic pathogen that insinuates thought-forms into our mind which, when unconsciously en-acted, feed it, and ultimately kills its host (us).

It doesn't want to kill us too quickly however, for to successfully implement its agenda of reproducing and propagating itself throughout the field, it must let the host live long enough to spread the virus.

If the host dies too soon, the bug would be prematurely evicted and would suffer the inconvenience of having to find a new residence.

Mr. Levy continues,

"Like a cancer of the mind that metastasizes, in wetiko disease, a pathological part of the psyche co-opts and subsumes all of the healthy parts of the psyche into itself so as to serve its pathology.

To quote Jung,

"an unknown 'something' has taken possession of a smaller or greater portion of the psyche and asserts its hateful and harmful existence undeterred by all our insight, reason, and energy, thereby proclaiming the power of the unconscious over the conscious mind, the sovereign power of possession."

The personality then self-organizes an outer display of coherence around this pathogenic core, which 'masks' the inner dysfunction, making it hard to recognize.

In a psychic coup d'état, the wetiko bug can usurp and displace the person, who becomes its puppet and marionette. Like a parasite, the wetiko virus can take over the will of an animal more evolved than itself, enlisting that creature into serving its nefarious agenda.

Once the parasite becomes sufficiently entrenched within the psyche, the prime directive coordinating a person's behavior comes from the disease, as it is now the one calling the shots. Just as someone infected with the rabies virus will resist drinking water, which would flush out the infection, someone taken over by the wetiko parasite will have nothing to do with anything that will help them get rid of the disease.

Wetikos are phobic towards the light of truth, which they avoid like the plague. In advanced stages, this process takes over the person so completely that we could rightfully say the person is no longer there; they are just an empty shell carrying the disease. In a sense there is just the disease, operating through what appears to be a human being.

The person becomes fully identified with their mask, their persona, but it is as if there is no one behind the mask."

Author John Lash proposes a three-level definition of archons

1. "Level One – Cosmological"

In Gnostic cosmology, Archons are a species of inorganic beings that emerged in the solar system prior to the formation of the earth.

They are cyborgs inhabiting the planetary system (exclusive of the earth, sun and moon), which is described as a virtual world (stereoma) they construct by imitating the geometric forms emanated from the Pleroma, the realm of the Generators, the Cosmic Gods.

"The Archons are a genuine species with their own proper habitat, and may even be considered to be god-like, but they lack intentionality (ennoia: self-directive capacity), and they have a nasty tendency to stray from their boundaries and intrude on the human realm. Archons are said to feel intense envy toward humanity because we possess the intentionality they lack

"The Gaia Mythos describes how the Archons were produced by fractal impact in the dense elementary field arrays (dema) of the galactic limbs, when the Aeon Sophia plunged unilaterally from the galactic core.

2. "Level Two – Noetic-Psychological"

"In Gnostic psychology, the noetic science of the Mystery Schools, Archons are an alien force that intrudes subliminally upon the human mind and deviates our intelligence away from its proper and sane applications.

They are not what makes us act inhumanely, for we all have the potential to go against our innate humanity, violating the truth in our hearts, but they make us play out inhumane behavior to weird and violent extremes.

"Left to our own devices, we would sometimes act inhumanely and then correct it, contain the aberration. Obviously, we do not always do so. In the exaggeration of our insane and inhumane tendencies, and in extreme, uncorrected deviance from our innate intelligence, Gnostics saw the signature of an alien species that piggy-backs on the worst human failings.

"Hence, Archons are psycho-spiritual parasites.

"Yet as offspring of the Aeon Sophia, archons are also our cosmic kin.

"Aeon

Gk: "emanation, divine power, cosmic time cycle." Pronounced A-ON: Adjective, Aeonic. E.g., "Reefs of Aeonic dreaming." (Gaia Mythos)

"This essential term in Gnostic cosmology might be useful in getting away from the awkward terms God and gods. An Aeon is a god understood, not in theological terms, but in terms of the physics of consciousness.

"Aeons are not entities but processes that may best be conceptualized as immense currents, but currents that are alive, self-aware, sensuous. The Goddess Sophia who becomes embodied as Gaia is an Aeon, hence the Aeon Sophia.

"Aeons are gendered. In some Gnostic scenarios the male counterpart to the female Aeon Sophia is the Aeon Christos.

"As inorganic entities of two types, embryonic and reptilian, Archons can at moments penetrate the terrestrial atmosphere and terrorize humans, although there is no reason or order to these forays, for the aliens cannot remain for very long in the biosphere and, anyway, they have no master plan to accomplish here.

"The ontological status of the Archons is dual: They exist as an alien species independent of humankind. They exist as a presence in our minds, rather like a set of programs operating in our mental environment. The risk they pose by invading our mental software is far greater than any physical risk they might pose by erratically breaching the biosphere.

"Working through telepathy and suggestion, the Archons attempt to deviate us from our proper course of evolution. Their most successful technique is to use religious ideology to insinuate their way of thinking and, in effect, substitute their mind-set for ours.

"According to the Gnostics, Judeo-Christian salvationism is the primary ploy of the Archons, an alien implant.

"Our capacity to discern alien forces working in our minds is crucial to survival and co-evolution with Gaia who, as Sophia, accidentally produced the Archons in the first place. (This comment belongs to Level One, the cosmological definition, but as so often happens with Gnostic teachings, noetic and cosmic elements tend to merge.)

"By recognizing and repelling the Archons, we claim our power, define our boundaries in the cosmic framework, and establish our purpose relative to Gaia, the indwelling intelligence of the planet.

3. "Level three – Sociological

"In the Gnostic view of human society, the Archons are alien forces that act through authoritarian systems, including belief-systems, in ways that cause human beings to turn against their innate potential and violate the symbiosis of nature.

"LIVE spelled backwards is EVIL, but the Archons are not evil in the sense that they possess autonomous powers of destruction, able to be applied directly upon humanity.

"They are agents of error rather than evil - but human error, when it goes uncorrected and runs beyond the scale of correction, turns into evil and works against the universal plan of life. Gnostics taught that the Archons exploit our tendency to let our mistakes go uncorrected. "Because the Archons need human complicity to gain power over humankind, any one who assists them can be considered a kind of Archon, an accessory. How do humans assist the Archons? "One way (suggested in the Level Two definition) is by accepting the mental programs of the Archons - that is, adopting the alien intelligence as if it were human-based - and implementing those programs by actually enforcing them in society. Another way is by actively or passively conforming to the agendas so proposed and imposed.

"Jacques Lacarriere suggests that Gnostics detected the humanized face of the Archons in all authoritarian structures and systems that deny authenticity and self-determination to the individual. "He argues that Gnostics recognized, "the fundamentally corrupt character of all human enterprises and institutions: time, history, powers, states, religions, races, nations..." Corruption occurs, not because we make errors, but because the errors we make go uncorrected and extrapolate beyond the scale of correction. Lacarriere says that Gnostics reached this conclusion "out of rational observation of the natural world and human behavior." "Ultimately, they asserted the 'contention that all power - whatever kind it may be - is a source of alienation... All institutions, laws, religions, churches and powers are nothing but a sham and a trap, the perpetuation of an age-old deception.'

This may seem like a dark view of human affairs, but given the evidence of history (not to mention current events), it cannot be said to be unfair or exaggerated." Source: [What Is An Archon?](#)

Truth movement - Modern shamans?

As [Carlos Castaneda](#) demonstrated, the shamans and exorcists have had the role in traditional societies of coping with and counter-acting the negative effects of archons and "demonic possession" in their traditional societies.

In her ExopoliticsTV interview, Laura Magdalene Eisenhower sees whistleblowers in *The Truth Movement* as among those that are carrying out the role of exorcising the archons from modern day society.

"Our planet Earth (Gaia)," Ms. Eisenhower states, "is now engaged in an exorcism of the archons, and we must participate with her in exorcising our archons as well."



THE CONTROLLERS AGENDA

Gnosticism, Archons and Greys

by **Gerry Zeitlin**

from [OpenSETI](#) Website

"They sought to overpower humanity in its psychological and perceptual functions... although they saw that human thinking was superior to theirs... For indeed their delight is bitter and their beauty is depraved. And their triumph is in deception (*apaton*), leading astray, for their own structure is without divinity."

Breathtaking, but what is that? Who said that? Of whom does it speak? Is it ancient? Is it contemporary? Is it correct? Is it relevant?

[Open SETI](#) is in some ways the opposite of [SETI](#).

SETI is an extraordinarily "narrow-band" search arising from a most denatured strain of modern-day scientific/intellectual thought. Open SETI begins with being... open.

And what does one see, when open? Would you agree that one sees a magnificent planet inhabited by a humanity that is becoming demented, even by its own definition?

This humanity is fragmenting, at war with itself, and each faction looking desperately for salvation from its particular idea of deity. No small number of humans hope for help from another quarter: contact with extraterrestrial beings. Surely the SETI community derives at least some of its support from this dream. It manifests strongly among many "UFO believers" as well.

It will turn out that this *dream of salvation* has everything to do with our opening passage.

The passage is tight with ideas:

- Some group attempted to overpower humanity
- The field of attack was psychological and perceptual
- Human thinking was superior to theirs
- Something about their pleasure and beauty is off
- They succeed, but only through deception because...
- ...There is such a thing as "divinity"
- ...It is implied that we have it
- ...They lack it

These ideas form at least part of the "paradigm" for this page... which, has little to do with that of *conventional SETI* with its focus on detection, *astrobiology*, *habitable planets*, etc.

Our opening quote is from [The Apocryphon of John](#), a [Nag Hammadi text](#) extensively discussed by the profoundly insightful author **John Lash**. What's so breathtaking and challenging about it is that deep mind recognizes its antiquity and its possible truth and relevance to present times.

[As Lash explains](#), this passage reflects the view of *the Gnostics*:

Their interpretation of the "myth of contact" is a unique expose of alien intrusion with a strong warning message for humanity. It may well turn out that the Gnostic view of intervention is indispensable to our vision of ourselves as a species.

The word "*divinity*" is key in that passage and throughout Lash's pages. It is bound to be misunderstood, and the misunderstanding is itself a result of the intervention.

We are deviated from true human potential through delusional beliefs about Divinity.

For **Lash** and the Gnostics, the *line of Divinity* comes through our descent from the Earth - Gaia - and it is this connection that is the object of the intruders' attack. They cannot actually do anything about it - it simply exists - but they can deceive us into turning our backs on it in favor of their own contrivances... such as several of our major religions.

Readers may wish to review the page [Soul Technology](#).

Lash is speaking of *Pagan Gnostics* (not the later *Christian Gnostics*) whom he describes as powerful shamans, asserting that what they saw with their clear vision is as important to our understanding and our situation today as it was in their time.⁷²

Notice that Lash refers to *intrusion, warning, intervention, and self-vision*.

Conventional thinking dismisses the thought of "*alien takeover*", claiming that if there had been any danger of that, the invasion and takeover would have occurred a long time ago. Indeed. Please integrate that statement with our list of paradigm elements above.

Remember: field of attack is psychological and perceptual. Where then should we look for evidence of this invasion?

On this page we will discuss three dimensions of control:

- **Intrinsic control** suffered by many or all of us as the beings that we are, either through genetics or through our earliest *post-natal if not prenatal* environment.
- **Extrinsic or societal control** -- extrinsic to us as individuals but deeply embedded in our social structures, again possibly through "inner" means working on a few very powerful individuals.
- **Parasitic control** mediated by something that has been implanted into us... either *physically* or *nonphysically* in the sense of "mental parasites" or something infecting "higher bodies" known well in non-western and western occult or esoteric traditions.

These dimensions -- given that they even exist, which is something that needs to be considered -- do not necessarily operate independently of one another. Thus extrinsic control systems may be set up to operate through intrinsic characteristic or embedded **parasitic systems** (*parasites*).

Extrinsic Control

This image indicates the scope of the problem. It suggests a pincer attack engendering violently competing world views, and of course this is at only the top level.

Each branch roils with conflict and struggle.



One is reminded of the *Hegelian Dialectic* and its use of *Thesis and Antithesis* to reach a desired Synthesis. Although often criticized as a philosophical method, it is a time-honored technique of societal control.

How actually does the process work?

Continuing with the "science vs. religion" theme of the graphic, consider how the present comfortable stand-off came about. As **Paul Von Ward** (2004) recounts, scientists in the church-financed universities of the seventeenth century pursued research into the inner meaning of alchemy, numerology, astrology, divination, and spiritual matters.

Although this has not been documented, he wonders if *the church* did not come to fear that increasingly expansive and aggressive science would eventually discover evidence that [the church had falsified documents](#) about [the life of Jesus](#) and the history of [YHWH](#). Perhaps they worried that science would in time provide natural explanations for the *miracles* claimed to be interventions from its supernatural god.

Since the church leaders knew this kind of information was potentially available, they engineered a deal between the financiers and the science researchers.

"You can have the funds you need for scientific research if you don't question the church's basic assumptions."

This arrangement made it possible for the church to keep the populace passive and fearful, while powering the transition from *Renaissance science* to the *Industrial Revolution*.

Kyle Griffith provides another view as to how the arrangement was established and what it means to us today, in his guest article [The Copernican Compromise: Origin of the Materialistic Bias in Science](#).

In [War in Heaven](#) (1988), Griffith introduces another layer of controllers, the so-called "[Theocracy](#)", the force behind the religions; and the "*Invisible College*", which masterfully employs the Hegelian Dialectic to mold an advanced, space-faring human society. The two groups are in bitter conflict; we are the pawns in their game. The "*War-in-Heaven*" myth is contrasted with Lash's Gnostic mythos in the *Forum* posting *Gnosticism, War in Heaven, and Open SETI*.

In [America's Secret Establishment](#), Antony Sutton (2004) clearly describes how the Hegelian Dialectic method has been and continues to be employed by [secret societies](#) such as the [Order of the Skull & Bones](#) to guide our modern society through the sure control of its massive cultural organizations.

Guide to what? The control groups are structured as circles within circles, each receiving instructions from a member at its center, who in turn belongs to a still deeper circle. The ultimate purpose is lost to our view, unless we look at the world itself and understand that whatever its condition, and wherever it is going, this has been guided from the deepest circles.

The condition, of course, is one of monumental distraction from our nurturing planet.

Intrinsic Control

This deals with what we are (genetically) and how we think. The subject of our intrinsic nature and how it reflects intervention(s) will occupy much of the remainder of this page.

To understand how [intrinsic control](#) or intervention has worked, we need to be able to examine ourselves.

By this I mean that we, in ourselves - either our *psychology* if you accept Lash's variety of intervention, or more conventionally our *genetics* - would embody the results of one or more "invasions". If there were several phases of invasion, then the results might be layered.

Do we see layering in our psychological makeup and/or our genetics? We most certainly do. I am suggesting a new way of looking at this.

Here is another quote:

MYTH

Groups of advanced beings came here and found the planet inhabited by proto-humans, which they then genetically upgraded to the modern human form. Suitably advanced souls (that's us) were brought in and allowed themselves to be attached to this new human evolution. At that point, the arts of civilization could be taught to these hybrid creations.

That suggestion of intrusion and intervention in human affairs has been advanced on several pages (see [A Synthetic Myth](#)).

That page explores the relation of humanity with a mysterious group of controllers. In support of the

concept of intervention, the *Synthetic Myth* page reflects information that has surfaced in many fields, mostly outside the standard paradigm to be sure. You will find it suggested in UFO contact reports, open-minded studies of the literature of ancient civilizations, forward-looking interpretations of human genetics and fossil remains, and occult/metaphysical lore.

The question immediately before us is whether these two statements - the opening Gnostic one and the local one from these pages - can be sufficiently reconciled as to create a single initial position to explore here... or not.

Some group attempted to overpower humanity and *The field of attack* was psychological and perceptual vs. Groups of advanced beings came here and found the planet inhabited by proto-humans, which they then genetically upgraded to the modern human form.

<u>Gnostics:</u>	Attack	was	psychological	and	perceptual
<u>Synthetic Myth:</u>	"Attack"	involved	a	"genetic	upgrade"
<u>Both:</u>	The encounter occurred here between pre-existing races				

This comparison highlights a key position in Lash's description of Gnosticism: *Actual genetic manipulations do not occur; they are simulated through the use of virtual reality technology.*

As far as *Open SETI* is concerned, that is an open question, and an incredibly important one.

Human thinking was superior to theirs and *Something* about their pleasure and beauty is off. and We have "divinity"; they lack it; this is why they succeed only via *deception*. vs. *Advanced souls* (that's us) were brought in and allowed themselves to be attached to this new human evolution.

The two positions are completely parallel. Each implies an inherent superiority of human consciousness over the mysterious "*they*". The root of this superiority could be "divinity". Whatever it is, this needs exploration.

In *Lash/Gnostics* the deed was/is achieved via deception. In *Synthetic Myth*, human souls "allowed" it. No intrinsic contradiction there. We have not yet seen whether or not the term "soul" is found in Lash/Gnostics. The remaining loose end is the point about teaching the arts of civilization.

Parasitic Control

From the Wikipedia article about parasites:

"A parasite is an organism that lives in or on the living tissue of a host organism at the expense of it. The biological interaction between the host and the parasite is called parasitism. Parasitism is a type of symbiosis, by one definition, although another definition of symbiosis excludes parasitism, since it requires that the host benefit from the interaction as well as the parasite."

"Parasites are generally smaller than their hosts, absorbing nutrients from the host's body fluids, but this is far from a universal strategy."

In fact there are many strategies, relating to what the parasite requires from its host, and how the parasite is

going to get it.

An important class of strategies incorporates a modification of the host's behavior in order to achieve a result beneficial to the parasite and not necessarily beneficial to the host -- it could be fatal to it.

Examples seen in nature include that of the *parasitic wasp* [*Hymenoepimecis* sp.](#) that attaches itself to a spider host, inducing it to build a special web that will be used by the pupating wasp after it kills and eats the spider (*Parasite's web of death*).

The parasitic Nematomorph hairworm develops inside grasshoppers and crickets. When mature, they "brainwash" their hosts, causing them to plunge into water, enabling the worms to emerge and swim away to find mates. The grasshoppers or crickets are for their troubles left dead or dying (*Parasites brainwash grasshoppers into death dive*).

Many other examples of parasitism in nature could be provided.

"...there is a parasite that attacks a certain type of crab and eats up all nonessential soft tissue inside of it, but leaves the basics that allow locomotion---key muscles, the optic nerves, etc. It is then able to take over this partly hollowed out crab and use it in the manner of an Imperial Lieutenant in the Star Wars fantasy operating an Imperial Walker.

"Rabies is caused by a parasite, and it produces a particular sort of madness that will cause an infected mammal, even a human being, to want to bite or otherwise cause bloodshed with other mammals thereby opening a vector, an avenue of transmission, for the parasite."

That was from **Jonathan Zap**, whose complete article [Mind Parasites, Energy Parasites and Vampires](#) takes us over the edge to where we need to be if we hope to understand this particular dimension of human control.

The point here is that parasitism could be a form of interaction not only among lifeforms in nature, but between ourselves and other types of entities, whether we call them *extraterrestrials* or *anything else*. And this interaction is capable of modifying the desire and intention of humans, enforcing behavior that is quite alien to their previous nature, but is felt to be of their own volition.

Interesting, yes?

Alain Gossens, of the *Karmapolis.be website* that has become something of a strategic partner of *Open SETI*, sharing interviews and articles, surveys this field with an emphasis on Gnosticism and the works of Carlos Castaneda, in [Possession and Predation - Aliens, Flyers, Clones, and Reptilians: The Enigma of Extraterrestrial Parasites](#).

By including this reference to *Gossens' article* here, we are not implying a transitive endorsement of all the material he covers. His is a survey and it is a good and useful one. But with *Gossens' article*, we have opened the issue of attempts to control human activity and destiny by and through parasitic entities.

With a recognition of this possibility, we can begin to look at large-scale human activities for signs of self-destructiveness that could play into the needs and intentions of some other, alien, group. It would be easy to say that we do not need to look very far, but of course we do not wish to be making up excuses for our own behavior, or shrugging off responsibility for terrible events. What would be an appropriate approach to this issue?

Perhaps a good beginning would be to look for our own, unassailable, and immutable essence. This takes inner work.

And thus we open the dynamic for this page's discussion. It is to explore the *inner nature of humanity's encounters* with something other, and to try to understand as a human, what this has caused humans to be, and what, if anything, it has caused us to do.

We also will reflect this dynamic against a recent cosmological theory.

Metahistory

Metahistory.org, the work of **John Lash** and **Joanna Harcourt-Smith**, seeks to create or recreate what they call the "*Gaia Mythos*", an essential part of which is the "Gnostic Archon theory" which is derived from the old Gnostic lore.

What is an archon?

The term is mentioned many times in the [Nag Hammadi texts](#). In terms of *Metahistory*, archons are a species of "predatory inorganic beings".

As a momentary aside, does that last phrase sound familiar to you? It would if you were a fan of the writings of [Carlos Castaneda](#), who frequently used that very term.

In my 17 July 2004 posting to the *Open SETI Forums II* review of **Paul Von Ward's** *Gods, Genes, and Consciousness*, I quoted from Castaneda's [The Active Side of Infinity](#):

"In order to keep us obedient and meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous maneuver - stupendous, of course, from the point of view of a fighting strategist. A horrendous maneuver from the point of view of those who suffer it. They gave us their mind!

Do you hear me? The predators give us their mind, which becomes *our mind*. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now."

Lash finds great concordance between *Castaneda's depictions* and those of *the Gnostics*. See for example his article THE TOPIC OF TOPICS: [Gnostic Parallels in the Writings of Carlos Castaneda](#), and the *June 30 2005 interview with Karmapolis*.

This interview brings out so much essential information that I cannot recommend it too highly. It is an indispensable introduction to the "*ET/Archon Theory*" or what I sometimes call the "*Gnostic Archon Theory*".

Here is a link to the [Metahistory NAVIGATOR for ET/Archon Theory](#). This will provide further links to definitions of terms and to the entire theory.

There is so much on *Lash's site* that it would be hard to encapsulate it on this page. However, a useful list of key points has been derived from an interview given by **John Lash** to [Art Bell](#) on *Coast to Coast AM*, March 19, 2005:

- The gnostics were seers, initiates, and shamans.
- They practiced many psychic arts and developed them to a very high degree.
- They developed "Siddhis". They were remote viewers.
- They were "qualified to see and correctly evaluate other worlds".
- They were stargazers and cosmologists. Their history of the solar system matches modern understanding in remarkable ways.
- They obtained their picture through direct observation.
- A massive and deliberate destruction of their documents, including the burning of the [library at Alexandria](#), took place from 150 CE to the middle ages. Only the [Nag Hammadi Library](#) documents survive.
- These were discovered in December 1945.
- They knew the structure of the Galaxy (the "*pleroma*") and the position of our solar system within it.
- There is an infinite plenitude of other galaxies.
- Occasionally, the Galactic core emits plasmatic surges.
- The energy of these surges produces certain configurations in the Galaxy.
- There are "tunnels" within our Galaxy. He says that astronomers discovered these in 2003.
- The surges can give rise to certain forms of life.
- From their perspective, before the earth became a living environment, the solar system surrounded it like a crust.
- Early in the life of our solar system, a galactic surge produced a wave that created inorganic forms.
- The earth is "captured" within the solar system.
- The [solar system](#) is "inorganic". Only the earth within it is "organic".
- The picture corresponds to today's [Gaia Hypothesis](#) (Lovelock and Margulis) in which the earth is the only planet with a *biologically alive atmosphere*.
- Other solar systems have biospheres similar to the earth.
- The gnostics were specifically concerned with "alien" intrusions.
- They described two types of aliens: reptilian and the "embryo" type that can be equated to modern "[Greys](#)".
- They called the aliens "[archons](#)" (Greek: *authorities*).
- These are equivalent to [the "watchers"](#) described in [The Book of Enoch](#).
- [Archons](#) were formed in the early stage of the solar system. Therefore they are [inorganic beings](#).
- Archons cannot and do not live on this planet with us.
- The gnostics concluded that the archons are bullies. A [predatory species](#).
- According to the "[First Apocalypse of James](#)" (from the *Nag Hammadi texts*), "They will take away souls by theft." We would use the term "[abduction](#)".
- The archons are still with us.
- They are neither more powerful nor more evolved than we are.
- They lack our evolutionary drive. They are like *cyborgs*; a robotic race that can imitate but not innovate.
- From the "[Second Apocalypse of James](#)": "They are not over you but they are in the solar system with you and you must take account of that."
- They must be kept in their place. They don't observe their correct boundaries. Life on earth depends on observing boundaries. They intrude.
- They envy us. They intrude into our reality and try to be like us. They envy our ability to innovate. That we are driven, goal-oriented. They are robotic. They lack what we have.
- They operate only by imitation and by taking orders. They do not have our "intention".
- There was no description of their hardware. The [gnostics](#) believed we needed to know about the "software" side.

- They describe the archons as engineers and mechanics who live in the solar system and maintain it.
- The archons are delusional and those who are associated with them become delusional.
- The most important thing about them is the way they intrude into our minds.
- Their technique of intrusion and mind control makes use of *simulation*. The coptic word for this is "HAL".
- The intrusion probably plays a great role in mental illness.
- They make something appear to happen that does not actually happen. They can induce a *virtual reality* experience.
- Some mentally-ill people have perceived the archons but cannot deal with the experience. Gnostics taught how to deal with them.
- Certain religious beliefs such as divine redeemer / messiah are injected delusions.
- They observe our emotions as if they could absorb them and use them as their own.
- They feed on our fear. It's an energy that "gives them a kick" like a drug.
- The word for "terror" occurs frequently. It is connected with "error".
- What they are attempting is absurd. They can't succeed, but they are driven to do it anyway.
- Jacques Vallee: "The way to a man's belief is through absurdity."
- They can't overpower us but we can abdicate.

Expanding on that last point, Lash writes:

In their attempt to intrude upon humanity, which has been ongoing for millennia, the Archons use a lot of bluff and bravado. they affect our minds to get us to believe they can do far more than they can actually do, but in so believing, we unwittingly surrender our power to them — the result is, they get their way with us, because we have betrayed our own capacities.

Hence the Archons claim to rule over humanity, and even pretend to have been *our creators*, as is recounted in the Sumerian cuneiform record of the Anunnaki, accepted as true by Zecharia Sitchin and many other sincere investigators. The *Dead Sea Scrolls*, discovered in 1947 at the very moment the Nag Hammadi texts were initially recognized to be rare gnostic materials, contain explicit accounts of direct threats posed by reptilians.

Concerning the Sumerian cuneiform record, "accepted as true by Zecharia Sitchin and many other sincere investigators", John Lash points out that *the Gnostics* did not accept that record so easily. They knew these were recorded by scribes and pointed out that scribes were not historians, after all. They were skilled artisans, laboring in service to ruling families, officials, and high priests. What they wrote had been dictated to them by their superiors in that *theocratic society*.

And to Lash and the *Pagan Gnostics*, "*theocracy*" is a red flag.

Putting it bluntly, to the Gnostics, the creation of humanity via Anunnaki intervention, along with other ancient creation myths, was a delusion transmitted by Archons through their channels.

Now, the Gnostics had and have their own creation myth, derived not through channels and prophets but through observation by skilled shamans who are also scholars and historians. On his site *Metahistory.org*, Lash says that he is attempting to recreate the Gnostic creation myth in which *the Aeon Sophia* becomes embodied in the Earth. The Earth is her body. This is connected with the Gaia idea, he says, and the two myths are going to converge.

One more descriptive quote:

Metahistory.org contains numerous passages on the ET/UFO enigma, treated in the perspective of gnostic teachings. Here and there I equate the Archons with contemporary ETs, those "alien" entities who seem to flit in and out of our world, particularly the Greys and Reptilians widely associated with *UFO sightings, encounters, and abductions*. There is, as everyone knows, a vast mythology developing about these entities.

...and *Open SETI* has from its beginning advocated the seeking of knowledge through mythology.

Speaking of encounters and abductions, **Malou Zeitlin** notes that since the perpetrators, whoever or whatever they are, seem to be involved in people's lives from their earliest days, they may be making use of the process well-known to naturalists as imprinting. She explains the concept in an excerpt from [a private letter](#).

She also reminds us of "stories of visits to young children...the little friends, the little doctors, so-called imaginary playmates, etc."

These are so widespread that they have come to be considered just a part of *childhood development*. Perhaps they are a part of all childhood development. That is just the point, isn't it? Readers who are familiar with the "*UFO phenomenon*" are aware of how often these stories blend into the encounters of later years. The "*little doctors*" remain "*doctors*" of a sort. Still little, but more problematic.

Imprinting can be used to insert what computer hackers call *a back door* - a means of entry that remains, unnoticed, for future use. If widespread in our society, this can allow any desired ideas or choices to be inserted into the group mind, dynamically, as needed.

If Lash can demonstrate that ETs of our contemporary experience are the very Archons of the gnostic seers, a powerful support for the objective reality of these beings will have been established.

Moreover, the deep philosophical insight of the gnostics then becomes a resource for understanding who the beings are and what they are doing or trying to do here with us.

Interpretation by Cliff "Web Bot"

Cliff "Web Bot", another student of the [Nag Hammadi texts](#), reports that this literature discusses "incorrigibles" on "incorruptibles", which would be our frequently-encountered Grays, that do not have bodies or minds as we would understand them. They are "like really smart ants", capable of independent thoughts, yet their thoughts are directed by a common interconnection, an overmind.

This information, he says, is also found in Sanskrit, Egyptian, and Taoist texts, some of which have not been translated from the original. "Web Bot" has some ability to read in the original Sanskrit.

The incorruptibles, their common megamind, and ourselves, were all originally created by a very remote "creator group".

In this process, humans were given the capability of guiding their own growth. The *megamind* does not have this, and unfortunately has become very envious and jealous of it. It has essentially “gone insane” and no longer does the bidding of its master.

Thousands of years ago, working alone, and through its *hive-minded robots*, the megamind manufactured the three major western religions and their concept of an *external saviour*, a *God* to be worshipped, and a heavenly state in which one can continue to worship, eternally. This of course is intended to deprive humans of their hated innate capability and to control them.

The “*nasty little gray bandidos*” manipulated and placed the *powers that be*, to manipulate the rest of us.

Aeons, the Myth of Sophia... and the Galactic Superwave?

These gnostic scholars may have provided a *Rosetta stone* for the use of *Open SETI*, and perhaps in another way as well. A key element of gnostic philosophy is the role of the Aeons.

Quoting from the *Metahistory lexicon*:

An Aeon is a god understood, not in theological terms, but in terms of the physics of consciousness. Aeons are not entities but processes that may best be conceptualized as immense currents, but currents that are alive, self-aware, sensuous. The *Goddess Sophia* who becomes embodied as *Gaia* is an Aeon, hence the Aeon Sophia.

Aeons are gendered.

Lash points out that the gnostic records are fragmentary and inconsistent in meaning.

Like blocks in a LEGO set, the fragments can be assembled to support many different points of view. Lash interprets the gnostic system as describing the plunge made by *Sophia* from the Galactic core to the outer reaches of the Galaxy. Similar ideas occur in several classical systems of thought.

Something like *Sophia's plunge* may appear elsewhere in *Open SETI* as well, in the form of the Galactic superwave detailed by Dr. Paul LaViolette, to whose work we referred earlier on this page. The necessity - urgent necessity - of understanding the Galactic superwave is just possibly, according to LaViolette, the reason for the elaborate system of pulsars striving for our attention.

LaViolette discusses the problem of the *Galactic center and superwaves* in several of his books. It is in Earth Under Fire (1997) that he provides the most information about the object at the center, a highly-luminous unresolved radio source designated as Sgr A* (pronounced “*Sagittarius A-star*”).

Astronomers are convinced that Sgr A* is a single body, he says. It is the most massive celestial object in the Galaxy. Its diameter is unknown, but it has been determined to be smaller than the diameter of Jupiter's orbit. This relatively tiny region generates a fierce wind of cosmic ray electrons and protons rushing outward at very close to the speed of light.

Some astronomers have suggested that Sgr A* is a *black hole*, a gravitational singularity that voraciously

gobbles up surrounding gas. This gas, they say, would radiate profuse quantities of electromagnetic radiation just before irrevocably disappearing past the black hole's dark event horizon, the boundary past which even light cannot escape.

This activity seems frankly *counter-intuitive*. In fact, astrophysicists are quite comfortable with *the paradox of a black hole* voraciously eating everything coming near it, including light itself, while paradoxically radiating truly prodigious amounts of energy. This is surely one of those impossible things that are required to be believed before breakfast.

That would not be necessary in *LaViolette's physics and cosmology*, in which there are no black holes anywhere. The reasons for this, as explained in *SQK* and *Gravitation*, have to do with the finite gravitational potential fields at the center of subatomic particles, and the genic energy radiation pressures associated with mass concentrations.

In *conventional astrophysics*, the energy we see coming from around "black holes" is said to be the last scream of matter before being crushed out of existence. But as noted, this doesn't really make any sense, and anyway, *LaViolette's "genic energy"* is a much better explanation. That goes for Sgr A* as well.

According to *LaViolette*, the ancients were aware of all this. They did not portray the *Heart of the Galaxy* as a region of matter annihilation, but as one of matter and energy creation, a *cosmic wellspring giving birth to all the matter in the Galaxy*. However, such reaction centers can at times erupt with such force as to affect worlds even at a galaxy's most distant perimeter.

LaViolette has called this "The Mother Star."

In *Open SETI Physics* we wrote:

A major portion of *Genesis of the Cosmos* is devoted to the concept that **SQK** (*sub quantum kinetics*) is actually an ancient science, encoded for us in well-known myths - for example, the Egyptian myth of Osiris, Isis, Set, and Horus (representing *etheron states and dynamics*) as well as the Hindu gods.

The very idea that greater wisdom and knowledge may have been possessed by our ancient forebears is itself utterly at variance with the beliefs of modern society...."

LaViolette does not mention anything of *gnosticism*, the *Aeons*, or *Sophia*. However, he has clearly found remnants of gnostic knowledge in many classical mythologies.

For example, in *Earth Under Fire*, he writes of the *birth of Athena from the head of Zeus*:

The splitting of his head...suggests an explosive conclusion. Athena, who springs forth from Zeus fully armed with shield and spear, would then signify the outburst of cosmic rays violently emitted from the Galactic center.

Now, to **LaViolette**, the ancients understood something equivalent to his *SQK theory*, and built mythical metaphors to encode and preserve their understanding for future generations.

However, we wonder. This would make the physics primal, and the myths, carriers of the primal

information. But that is what we would say, in today's materialistic mode. Could it be more as has presented by *Metahistory* and the *Gaia* concepts, in which our world is indeed sensate through and through?

It is tempting to continue this line of thinking as far as comparing Sophia's action with LaViolette's Galactic superwave.

However, the analogy does not seem to hold up. *Sophia* plunges out into the Galactic arms in a torrent of energetic (and sensate) current. She does this but once, and this results in many things, including the birth of the human race. On the other hand, the superwave is explosively emitted along a broad front, and this takes place repeatedly, having been observed several times within human history.

For now, we conclude that while many mythologies testify to the *gnostic story*, and to some characteristics of *the Galactic core*, if we are looking for a parallel within modern astrophysics, the superwave would not be a prime candidate.

Conclusion

With all of the myths provided on this page, it would seem that our quest for understanding has now begun. However, it has just begun. Many points on this page need to be expanded and they will be expanded over a period of time.

For now - and to bring us back to our original subject of greys and controllers - we leave you with one more quote from **John Lash**, taken from his article [*The Gnostic Theory of Alien Intrusion*](#), a guest column in the magazine "Phenomena":

Gnostic texts use mythological language to describe actual events in prehistory as well as long-term developments in the human psyche. According to the ancient seers, Archons cannot access our genetic makeup but they can fake an intervention. Considering the confusion of humanity in modern times, a faked intervention would be as good as real.

This typifies the Archon tactic of getting us to imagine and believe things that are not true, and to accept simulation for reality. In this way, gnostics taught, these alien cousins can deviate the human species from its true and proper course of evolution.

But this is according to the information found in fragmentary texts, written by diverse pagan orders and priestesses in the centuries leading up to the time of the advent of the Christian church... and interpreted by John Lash with the aid of his considerable intuitions.

Remember, this information concerns events going back into the very night of time, relating even to the formation of the planet Earth. It is reasonable to expect that as we shift the focus farther and farther back in time, it becomes more and more vague, until perhaps we are working with the allegories found in the scriptures, stories, and sayings of the peoples of the world.

That is usually the case but - beyond all expectation - we have been able on a sister website (*The Chronicles of the Girkù*), in cooperation with the extraordinary French author **Anton Parks**, to shine a klieg light on the most distant, pre-human, times of origin and bring it all into very sharp focus.

We will lead you to these pages in a moment, but first, for readers who are familiar with the terminology used by John Lash and other gnostics, a concordance will be useful:

GNOSTICISM	CHRONICLES	BIBLE
Divinities (Aeons) of the Pleroma	Kadištu (life designers)	Elohim Creator divinities of the Earth Creators of the original human being of Genesis
The Aeon Sophia slave of the angels called <i>archons</i>	Tiamat murdered by her son An	Tehom (Leviathan)
Sophia's fall into matter (Earth or solar system)	Plunge into the depths of the ocean after her destruction	Destruction of Leviathan
Zoé (daughter of Sophia) the mystical Eve the tree in the garden Tree of Knowledge (with the aid of Sa'am)	Nammu (daughter of Tiamata)	-
Tree of life and death	Ninmah	-
-	Sa-am-Enki (son of An and Nammu)	Serpent
Great Archons	Lahamu, Lahmu, Ansar, Kisar, An	-
Yaldabaoth Chief of the Great Archons Satan	Directed by the "god" An	Yahvé blend of An, Enlil, Enki Created "Adam" of Gen 2.7
-	Enlil created by Sa'am-Enki defective, should have been destroyed immediately An's great territorial administrator (Šàtam)	Satan
Archons	Anunna created by An	Angels commanded by Yahvé

We could go on with endless concordances, but this should give you a sense of what lies in store.

You can also see here the endless possibilities for mischief to be perpetrated on the future human mind (the subject of this page, after all), which is the problem we live with today. Few can challenge the universally-accepted toxic beliefs without opening themselves to terrible accusations. However we do what we can, and that is why you should read *The Chronicles*.

One more point: John Lash makes much about the ability or inability of archons to conduct actual genetic operations as opposed to creating the deception that genetic operations are underway. It is almost a religious or metaphysical precept in his brand of gnosticism as to what is possible and what is not.

As presented by **Parks**, genetics represents a strategic technology.

With this technology, **An** was able to create his massive *Anunna* ("[Anunnaki](#)") military force in practically no time at all, and with that, to wreak terrible havoc and capture this solar system. We are living in the result... in fact, we are the result.

It is no wonder that the technology is closely held. Some groups have it; some do not. Clearly, having it or not is not a matter of values or metaphysical truths; it is a matter of possession, nothing more.

The famous "[greys](#)" do not have it. However, they may participate in operations as *helpers*.

Now you can continue with [The Chronicles of The Girkù...](#)

NOTES

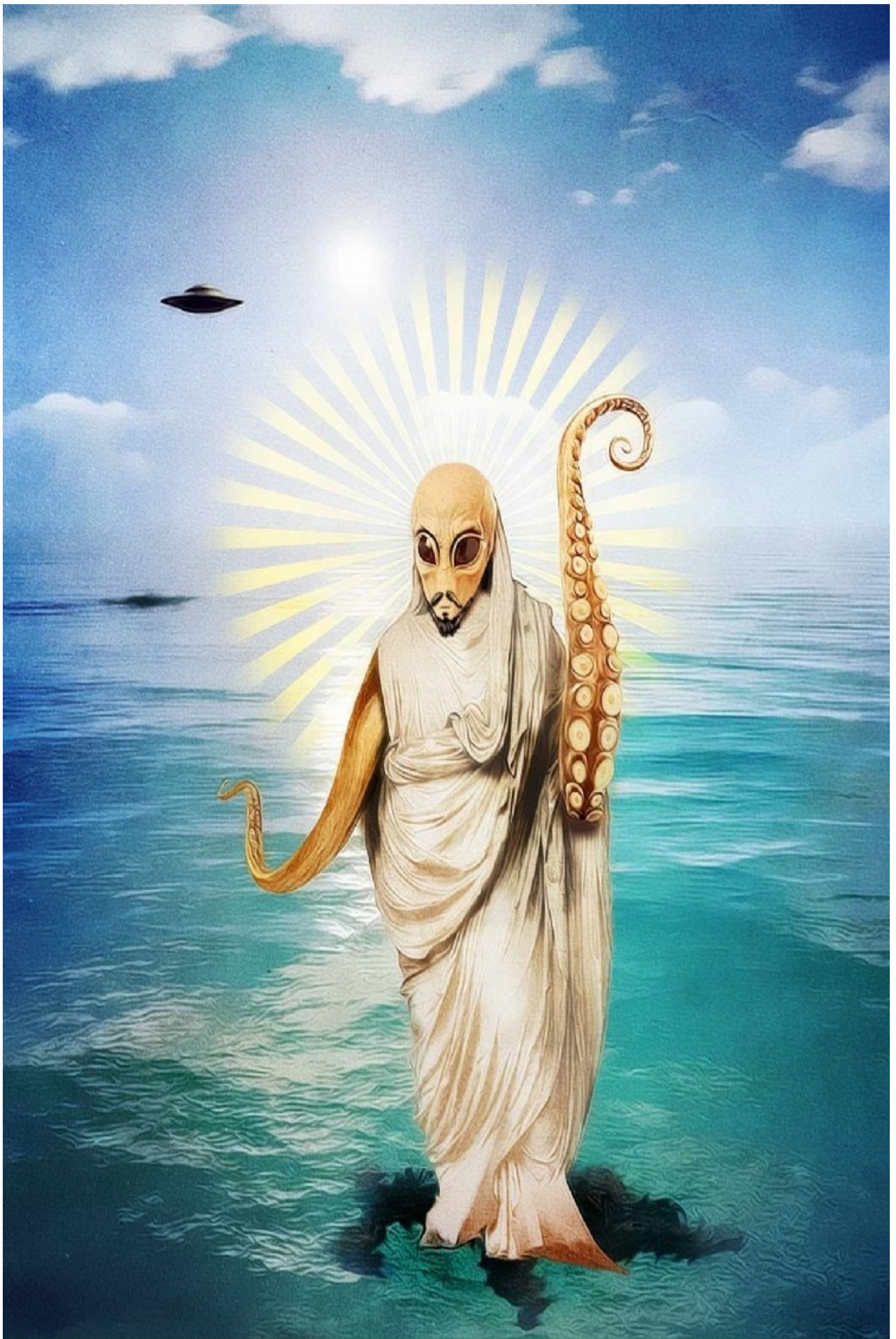
1. Perform an Internet search on the combination of terms [SETI salvation](#). The results are sobering.
2. See Lash's [discussion of intervention theory](#).
3. "Web Bot": a pseudonym. His website, [Half Past Human](#), may not be fully enlightening on first view as to what "Web Bot" actually does.

Linguist and computer scientist Clif "Web Bot" uses web "robots" to retrieve many millions of conversation fragments and documents from the web, and subjects them to deep linguistic analysis, uncovering trends that reveal emerging social and geophysical phenomena.

The information loosely quoted here was taken from his Sept 8 2005 interview with Alex Merklinger on *Mysteries of the Mind*.

4. Independent clarification of the terms "*Pagan Gnosticism*" and "*Christian Gnosticism*" is needed here. In fact there are other strains as well, as the prominent Christian Gnostic development drew from diverse earlier sects and literatures: Greek, Judaic, and Asian. As an analysis of the origins of *Gnosticism* would be beyond both our scope and capability, we refer readers to an ongoing rather balanced discussion at the [Everything University website: gnosticism](#).

Lash himself treats this problem at length and definitively in his forthcoming book, [Dreaming Sophia](#).



THE GNOSTIC THEORY OF ALIEN INTRUSION

by John Lash

Initially published on phenomenamagazine.com
from MetaHistory Website

Since the explosion of the *ET/UFO phenomena* in 1947, speculation about alien intrusion on planet Earth has been rampant. Half a dozen theories dominate the debate, but there is one theory that has yet to be examined. It did not emerge after 1947, but approximately 1600 years earlier.

To be precise, the evidence of this theory came to light through a discovery in Egypt in December, 1945, although the significance of the find was not realized until — guess when? 1947.

In that year, French scholar **Jean Doresse** identified the Egyptian [find at Nag Hammadi as a cache of rare Gnostic texts](#). "Gnosticism" is the label scholars use for a body of teachings derived from the Mystery Schools of pre-Christian antiquity. Gnostics who protested against Christian doctrines such as divine retribution and Christ's resurrection found themselves targeted as heretics and were brutally suppressed by early converts to the One True Faith.

This is the untold story of *how the Mysteries ended*. Since that signal year, 1947, some of the lost Mystery School knowledge has been recovered.

Gnosis ("inner knowing") was a path of experimental mysticism in which the initiates of the Mystery Schools explored the psyche and the cosmos at large. Using psychoactive plants, yoga, and sex magic, these ancient seers experienced altered states and developed *siddhis*, occult skills such as clairaudience and remote viewing.

Gnosis was a kind of *yogic noetic science* melded with parapsychology. In heightened perception, Gnostics developed a vast cosmological vision centered in a female deity, the *Divine Sophia*. The Gnostic creation myth is unique in that it includes a full-blown explanation of how inorganic alien beings came to be present in our solar system.

The *Nag Hammadi material* contains reports of visionary experiences of the initiates, including first-hand encounters with inorganic beings called *Archons*. Gnostic teaching explains that these entities arose in the early stage of formation of the solar system, before the Earth was formed. Archons inhabit the solar system, the extraterrestrial realm as such, but they can intrude on Earth.

Interestingly, this Gnostic insight accords closely with the view of [Jacques Vallee](#), who maintains that ET/cyborgs probably belong to the local planetary realm. Vallee also proposes that the ET/UFO enigma is a "spiritual control system," a phenomenon that "behaves like a conditioning process." ([Messengers of Deception](#)). This is exactly what Gnostics said about the *Archons*: they can affect our minds by subliminal conditioning techniques.

Their main tactics are mental error (intellectual virus, or false ideology, especially religious doctrines) and simulation. Archons are predatory, unlike a wide range of non-human and other-dimensional beings also known to *the Gnostics*, beings who are benevolent or neutral toward humanity.

Physical descriptions of *Archons* occur in several Gnostic codices.

Two types are clearly identified:

- a neonate or embryonic type
- a draconic or reptilian type

Obviously, these descriptions fit the Greys and Reptilians of contemporary reports to a T. Or I should say, to an ET.

Delving into the Gnostic materials, it is quite a shock to discover that ancient seers detected and investigated the problem of alien intrusion during the first century CE, and certainly well before. (*The Mysteries* date from many centuries before the Christian Era.)

What is amazing about *the Gnostic theory of the Archons* is not only the cosmological background (explaining the origin of these entities and the reason for their enmeshment with humanity), but the specificity of information on the alien m.o., describing how they operate and what they want from us.

For one thing, Gnostics taught that these entities envy us and feed on our fear. Above all, they attempt to keep us from claiming and evolving our “inner light,” the gift of divine intelligence within. While I would not claim that Gnostic teachings on the Archons, or what remains of such teachings, have all the answers to the ET/UFO enigma, one thing is clear:

they present a coherent and comprehensive analysis of alien intrusion, as well as specific practices for resisting it.

They are far more complete and sophisticated than any theory in discussion today.

In short, *the ancient seers of the Mysteries in Europe and the Levant* seem to have accomplished 2000 years ago what many of us have been attempting to do since 1947:

- figure out who the ETs are
- where they originate
- how they relate to us
- and most important of all, how we ought to relate to them

As far as I know, apart from myself only one writer on the ET/UFO issue has directly identified *the Gnostic Archons* with contemporary ETs. This is **Nigel Kerner**, whose book, [The Song of the Greys](#), is a strange, singular and little-known contribution to the debate.

Kerner cites [the Nag Hammadi texts](#) just in passing, and does not elaborate on [Gnostic teachings about the Archons](#). He makes a strong case for alien interference with the human genome, but this claim does not stand up against Gnostic analysis. Gnostic texts use mythological language to describe actual events in prehistory as well as long-term developments in the human psyche.

According to the ancient seers, *Archons* cannot access our genetic makeup but they can fake an intervention. Considering the confusion of humanity in modern times, a faked intervention would be as good as real. This typifies the Archon tactic of getting us to imagine and believe things that are not true, and to accept simulation for reality. In this way, Gnostics taught, these *alien cousins* can deviate the human species from its true and proper course of evolution.

The unique emphasis on the [Goddess Sophia](#) is the high inspirational message of Gnosis. The ancient seers taught that, through a special link to the Goddess, our species can overcome the Archons and secure a human, and humane, future for the Earth.

A Gnostic Catechism

Encounters with Aliens in a Mystery School Text

Here and there *the Coptic Gnostic materials* contain passages that describe encounters with the ET-like beings, sometimes with explicit advice about how to handle these entities.

- What beliefs are implied in such testimony?
- And what are we to believe about such testimony?

I will attempt to address both these questions in this brief topical essay.

Occult Instruction

For a first-hand look at the testimony, let's consider a passage from [The First Apocalypse of James](#) (NHC V, 3), a revelation dialogue in which an unnamed teacher (the "Lord" or "Master") confers secret knowledge upon a Gnostic named James:

The Master said: James, behold, I shall reveal to you the path of your redemption. Whenever you are seized and you undergo death-pangs (mortal fear), a multitude of Archons may turn on you, thinking they can capture you. And in particular, three of them will seize you, those who pose as toll collectors. Not only do they demand toll, but they take away souls by theft.

Now, when you come under their power, one of them who is the overseer will say to you: "Who are you, and where are you from?"

You are then to say to him, "I am a child of humanity and I am from the Source."

He will then say to you, "What sort of child are you, and to what Source do you belong?"

You are to say to him, "I am from the pre-existent Source, and I am the offspring of the Source."

Then he will say to you, "Why were you sent out from the Source?"

Then you are to say to him, "I came from the Pre-existent One so that I might behold those of my kind and those who are alien."

And he will say to you, "What are these alien beings?"

You are to say to him: "They are not entirely alien, for they are from *the Fallen Sophia (Achamoth)*, the female divinity who produced them when she brought the human race down from the Source, the realm of the Pre-Existent One. So they are not entirely alien, but they are

our kin. They are indeed so because she who is their matrix, Sophia Achamoth, is from the Source. At the same time they are alien because Sophia did not combine with her like in the Source (her divine male counterpart), when she produced them."

When he also says to you, "Where will you go now?"
You are to say to him, "To the place when I came, the Source, there shall I return."

And if you respond in this manner, you will escape their attacks.

(NHC V, 3. 33 - 34: 1- 25. Translation from NHLE 1990, pp. 265-6 and Kurt Rudolf, *Gnosis*, p. 174-5.)

Considerable information is packed into this exchange.

The resemblance to contemporary reports of close encounters is undeniable: the Archons induce a state of mortal panic, they often appear in threes, they perform abductions ("take away souls by theft").

These details present a striking match to contemporary ET/UFO lore. But in an equally striking departure from the current literature, the Gnostic teacher gives explicit instructions on how to face the alien entities. The vast amount of testimony on the ET/UFO phenomenon available today presents almost nothing on defense against alien intrusion.

Contactees and abductees are passive witnessed, overwhelmed and overpowered by the aliens. But Gnostic writings not only describe such encounters, they also *prescribe defensive action*. The Master offers cogent counsel for keeping the Archons in their place.

Gnosis is a remembering of our origins. The student is instructed to remember the cosmic birthright of humankind, and to affirm its direct link to *the Pleroma*, **the Source**. Specifically, the student is taught to recall and repeat the key episode in Gnostic mythology, the fall of the Aeon Sophia, and thus effectuate a defense against the Archons. By recounting the myth of their origins, the student demonstrates initiated knowledge of the origin and identity of the entities s/he is facing.

Intentional recall of cosmic matters disempowers the Archons. This, at least, is a clear inference from the above passage.

The tactic of remembrance accords closely with indigenous wisdom - consider, for instance, the saying of the *Na-Khi*, a Tibetan people of southeastern China:

"One must relate the origin of the medicine, otherwise it cannot work its magic."

Shamans heal, not only by their knowledge of the properties of plants, but also by their recounting the story of the plant. Likewise, Gnostics defeated the Archons with the "medicine" (occult power) of mythological recall.

The Coptic materials become increasingly relevant as we realize they do not merely present pedantic or recondite commentaries on a dead religion, but vital insights on the timeless spiritual dilemmas of humanity, insights as valid today as they were 2000 years ago.

Describing the find at *Nag Hammadi*, **Tobias Churton** writes,

"Had Mohammed Ali not broken open the jar, we would not be able to hear these things. In the truest sense of the word, these things are dynamite. One might have imagined headlines throughout the world..."

(*The Gnostics*, p. 12)

But there were no such headlines, even in the tabloids. It took many years before the codexes were translated and still, even today, no scholar will allow that these rare Coptic codices contain reliable accounts of *encounters with ET-like entities*.

Ideological Virus

In another passage of *The First Apocalypse of James*, the Master refers to those people "who exist as the type of the Archons" (30:20).

Gnostics were not only alert to the intrusion of the Archons, they were also acutely aware of the possibility of humans becoming totally "*Archontized*."

This threat appears to have emerged in a particularly alarming way in that era to which **Philip K. Dick** often refers: the first century of the Common Era, when the Incarnation of *Christ* is said to have occurred, according to Christian belief. Both the time and the place where Archontic molding of human character set in strongly are specified in [the Nag Hammadi texts](#).

In his Gnostic view of the human condition, Dick assumed that the spiritual life of humanity was arrested at that moment. It is as if the behavior of those "*who exist as the type of Archons*" locked into place in that era, and came to dominate all subsequent centuries — until the moment in 1945 when *the Nag Hammadi texts were discovered*.

In a close parallel to **Philip K. Dick's** vision of "the Empire," [Wilhelm Reich](#) saw the rise of a similar syndrome which he characterized as "the mechanico-mystical" complex. (See [The Mass Psychology of Fascism](#).) Its signature is "authoritarian ideology," the mindset of fascism and patriarchal domination.

Significantly, *archon* was the common term for "governor," or "authority" in Roman times. In some translations of the Coptic materials, *archon* (plural, *archontoi*) is rendered as "the authorities."

Reich's analysis of what I propose to call the mystico-fascist complex focuses on National Socialism, the Nazi movement, which he experienced first-hand, but *The Mass Psychology of Fascism* contains ample references to *Catholicism and the Holy Roman Empire*, the millennial ancestor of the mystico-fascist program.

For more comments on this subject viewed in a contemporary vein, see [Armageddon Politics](#).

In allusion to the fascist ideology of the "authorities", [Philip K. Dick](#) wrote:

"The Empire is the institution, the codification, of derangement; it is insane and imposes its insanity on us by violence, since its nature is a violent one."

(Valis, p. 235, citing entry 41 from "The Exegesis.")

This is purely a Gnostic insight, compatible with passages in the NHC and deeply resonant with Reich's views on the *massenpsychosen* of Roman Christianity. It might be argued that the Nazis were not Christians, but in fact Hitler imagined himself as a Grail Knight, modeled after Wagner's Parsifal, and the savior complex of Judaeo-Christian belief is wholly transposed into Nazi racial ideology — hence the "Aryan Christ" identified, and, to some degree, embraced by C. G. Jung.

The Holy Reich, published in 2004 by **Richard Steigman-Gall**, professor of history at Kent State University in the USA, argues that Hitler was sincere in calling himself a Christian, and reveals to what extent Christian ideology was embraced by the Nazi party and contributed to the advancement of their cause.

Wilhelm Reich warned that since the breakdown of the pre-Christian ethos of earth-oriented Paganism, "the biological core of humanity has been without social representation." (Ibid., p. xii). This is a staggering observation, to say the least.

The "authorities" exhibit the behavior of spiritual zombies, people who exemplify a baffling mix of mystical and militaristic fixations. (What I have called behavioral cloning is widely evident in both militaristic and mystical behavior, such as we see today in neocon religious realpolitik, although it is also embodied in the mass conformity of global consumerism and the rites of technophilia.)

According to Reich, these fixations, focused on the master fixation on a transcendent *God* beyond the Earth, arise from the repression and displacement of somatic sensations, especially sexual-genital feelings. Philip K. Dick agreed with Reich in observing that the mystico-fascist ideology grows like armor around people who adopt these fixations, either through indoctrination or intimidation ("conversion").

The mystico-fascist ideology operates like a virus,

"imposing its form on its enemies. Thereby it becomes its enemies."

(Valis, p. 235)

The ideology of the authorities can infect even those who resist it. Hence it turns humanity against itself.

But it would appear that some Gnostics were immune to infection—not by accident, but due to their deliberate practice of orgiastic sexual techniques to produce immunity, and due, in equal measure, to their explicit teachings on the Archons and how to resist them, as seen in the above passage from *The First Apocalypse of James*.

Gnostic observers on the ground when Christianity arose saw salvationist ideology exactly the way Philip K. Dick did: as a virus. An ideological virus, to be precise. Pagan intellectuals of the day even used that very term for the fanaticism of the converts.

Gnostics saw the tyranny of belief, of metaphysical fantasies that underwrite militaristic agendas, in the rise of early Christianity. We can only imagine what they would see today in the political religiosity of the American right.

Defending Humanity

What are we to make, then, of Gnostic beliefs about the Archons?

It might be said that Gnostics believed that only by confronting what is insane and inhumane in ourselves, can we truly define what is human. In essence, to define humanity is to defend it against distortion.

Gnostics asserted that the capacity for *distortion of humanitas*, or *dehumanization*, is inherent in our minds, but this capacity alone is not potentially deviant. Since we are endowed with *nous*, a dose of divine intelligence, we are able to detect and correct distorted thinking. We can master what Tibetan Buddhists call *krol'pa*, "thoughts that lead astray," mental fixations that turn us away from *humanitas*, our true identity.

However, Gnostics also warned of an alien spin that can add a truly deviant element to our thinking.

The effect of the **Archons** is not to make us err, but to make us, largely through dullness and distraction, disregard our errors, so that they extrapolate beyond the scale of correction.

The Archons cast a 'trance' over Adam... They put him into a sleepy state, but it was his perception they dulled... They make our hearts heavy that we may not pay attention and may not see.

So we lose the reflection of the Divine Light within us.. . [Thus the Archons acted on humanity] with a view to deceive.

When the life-spirit increases and the illuminating power of the body strengthens the soul, no one can lead you astray into the lessening of your humanity. But those on whom the counterfeit spirit preys are alienated from humanity and deviated... The despicable spirit gains strength by leading us astray. The Archons burden the soul, attracting us to works of evil, and pull us down into oblivion, making us forget who we are.

[\(The Apocryphon of John, II, 22: 14-10, through 27-20.\)](#)

The catechism on alien encounters in *The First Apocalypse of James* is not exceptional.

A great deal of Gnostic teaching was dedicated to *the theory of error* I have just summarized. In a practical sense, Gnostic teachers in the Mystery Schools instructed the neophytes in how to face the Archons both as alien intruders, comparable to the Greys and Reptilians of contemporary lore, and as *tendencies in their minds*.

The detection of Archontic intrusion in both these modes of experience seems to be unique to the finely nuanced noetic science of the Mysteries.

In the Gnostic view, human beings "who exist as the type of the Archons" are those, who blindly follow religious ideologies of an insane and inhumane nature, for it is primarily through religious beliefs that the Archons intrude upon us. Behavior driven by such beliefs produces pathological personality fixations, resulting in the spiritual zombie.

All scholars agree that some Gnostics condemned equally the Jewish origins of the *Christian salvationist program*, and the *Pauline-Johannine program* itself.

Doing so, they did not spread a hate message against anyone. Rather, they attempted to expose what they perceived to be the hateful and deceiving message disguised in the Judeo-Christian ideology of salvation.

At the source of this message, they detected the subliminal intrusion of the Archons into the human mind. Hence the thrust and preponderance (more than half of all surviving material, by my estimate) of politically and theologically incorrect passages in the Coptic materials.

Whether or not Gnostics were delusional about the Archons is a private judgment call. But a fair and open-minded reading of the Coptic texts will not yield much evidence for derangement on their part. The seers who exposed derangement were not deranged. They were sober and methodical in describing what they knew, and extremely conscientious in prescribing action to face the perceived threat.

They believed that they really had identified that most baffling of all enigmas: the root cause of inhumanity in human nature.

What are we to believe about all this today?

There is an issue of credibility here, of course — that is to say, we may consider the source of Gnostic teachings apart from their content. But *Gnosis* is by definition a matter of knowing and not of *believing*. It is about enlightenment, not faith.

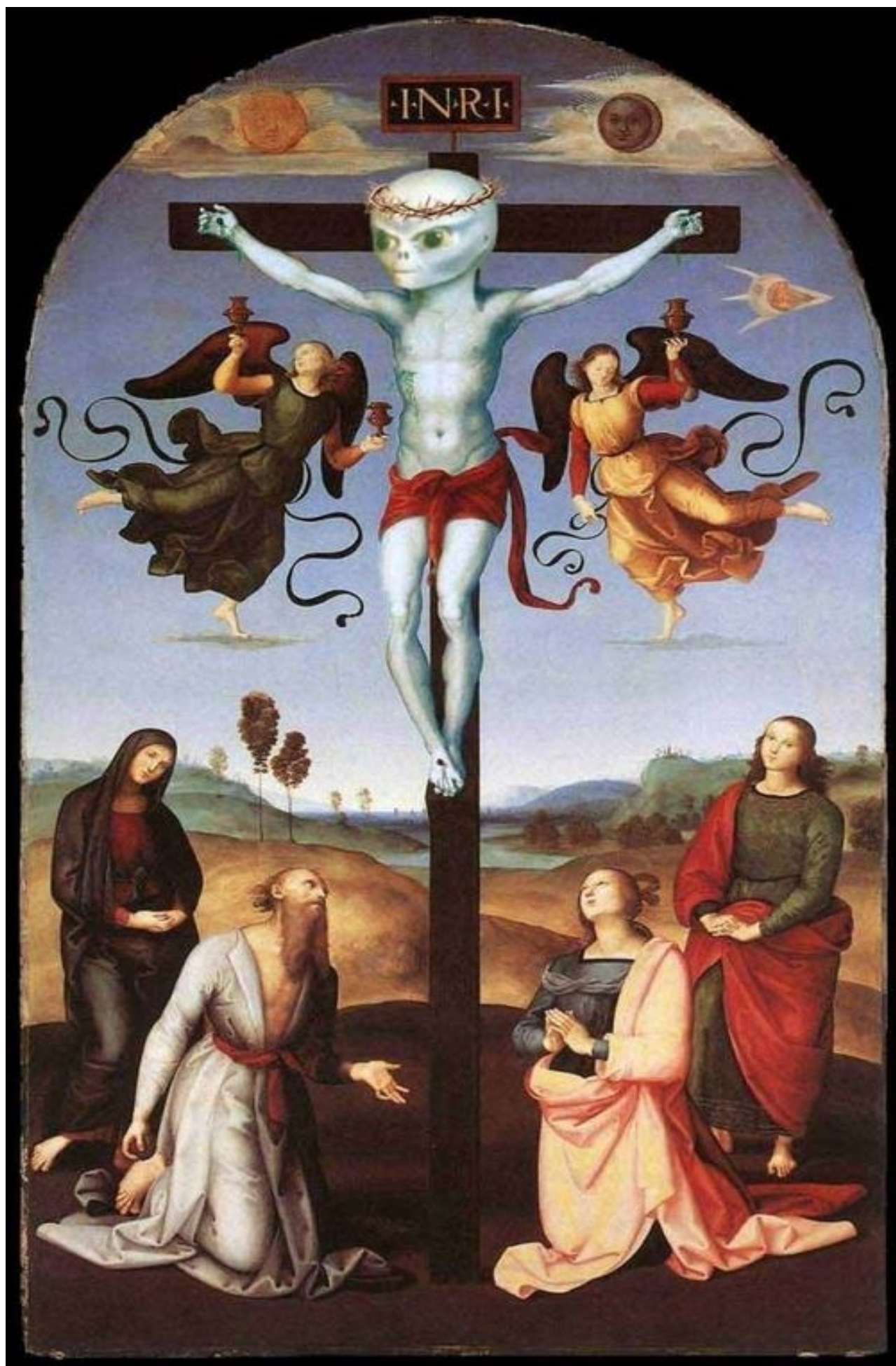
To give Gnostics credit for actually knowing what they claimed to know is only the first step. Beyond that, we must confirm what they knew by our own resources, our own faculties.

This is the perennial challenge of Gnosis, the living, ever-renewing cognition of the human spirit.

"Knowledge of that which is alive can alone banish terror."

Wilhelm Reich

The Function of the Orgasm



ALIEN DREAMING. THE ENIGMA OF THE ARCHONS

by John Lash

November 2004

from [MetaHistory](#) Website

The material on Gnostic Archon theory in Metahistory.org is unique to this site and essential to the Gaia Mythos. Various articles and Lexicon entries describe the origin, nature and activities of the Archons, a species of predatory inorganic beings who may be equated with [the Anunnaki](#) of Sumerian myth, as well as with ETs ([Grays](#) and [Reptilians](#)) in the intervention scenario of modern UFO lore.



Human beings are on a journey of awareness,
which has been momentarily interrupted by extraneous forces.

Carlos Castaneda

Magical Passes

In all the "high strangeness" of the *Gnostic materials*, the strangest of all things is certainly the presence of the **Archons**. Here we confront a genuine enigma.

- Where do we situate these weird entities in the narrative of the Gaia Mythos?
- Are they to be regarded as real entities, a species in their own right, albeit a non-terrestrial one?
- What is their relation to Gaia, the intelligence of the biosphere?
- And how do the Archons in turn relate to humanity?

Non-Ordinary Reason

Gnostics explored these questions in a sober and consistent way, but to follow in their tracks we must first observe a caveat: *Do not expect the inquiry into the Archons to be rational*. At least not in the ordinary sense of rationality.

Aristotle observed that the mark of a mature mind is to entertain an idea without accepting it — without

"buying" it , as we say today. I am not insisting that anyone buy the *Archon theory of Gnosticism*. I propose that we examine and sample it, that's all. Equanimity is essential when it comes to the enigma of the Archons.

This inquiry calls for application of a special faculty that might be called non-ordinary reason. What this is can be illustrated by a *Woody Allen joke* (from the film *Manhattan*):

A man comes to a psychiatrist in behalf of his brother who suffers the affliction of believing he is a chicken, and behaving accordingly.

"It's terrible to see, Doctor. The way he goes around clucking and scratching. The family is going through hell with this. What can you do? Can psychiatry help my brother?"

The doctor responds that certainly it can.

"Even in advanced delusions like this, therapy can often bring the patient back to reality," the doctor assures him. "I am willing to work with your brother, to do whatever it takes. It will be a long haul, though."

Assuming that the man is encouraged, the psychiatrist consults his agenda. "When can you bring your brother in for the first session?" he asks.

Suddenly the man furrows his brow. "Sorry, Doc. I'd like to, but I can't do that. I really can't. We need the eggs."

The man's response is entirely rational within the context of his imagination. When *Trekkies* (devotees of the cult TV series, *Star Trek*) avidly discuss characters and events in the series, they are using non-ordinary reason. The *Pokeman* card-trading phenomena triggered an explosion of non-ordinary reason in which children had to recite in rigorous detail the behaviors and traits specific to over a hundred different entities.

In Internet **MMORPGs** (*Massive Multiplayer Online Role-Playing Games*) players assume fictional identities that must behave in consistent way, exhibiting a kind of virtual rationality. The reasoning involved in such role-playing is rigorous, for players cannot cause their "avatars" to do anything they like. The avatars must have specific codes of behavior. Developing and maintaining such codes involves non-ordinary reason.

In effect, non-ordinary reason is just like ordinary reason, except that its subject matter is imagined rather than perceived.

Gnostic seers had to be skilled in non-ordinary reason to interpret the experiences they underwent in states of heightened perception. Not everything in the cosmos or in the human psyche can be reduced to rational terms, of course, and that in any case is not the point of non-ordinary reasoning. The point is, to bring sane and sober understanding to aspects of human experience that lie beyond the limits of ordinary sense perception.

This essay treats the Archons in the context of *the imaginal exercise* proposed in [Coco De Mer - Our Participation in Gaia's Dreaming](#). What we learn about these entities, and ourselves in relation to them, will involve **non-ordinary reason**, but it will not be *irrational nonsense*. Contemplating the Archons is not an exercise in fantasy or a game of make-believe.

Far from it.

If the Gnostics were right, it is primarily by detecting how *the Archons* work that we can know our own minds work, and claim the sovereign power of intelligence endowed in us by Sophia.

Fractal Visions

The *Archons* may be regarded as *progeny of Sophia*, but not in the same sense as species born and sustained in Gaia's womb, the terrestrial biosphere. In fact, they are called **Archons** (from the Greek *archai*, "primordial, first, antecedent in time") because they arise in the planetary system before Earth was formed into a habitat for life.

Sophia's unilateral *Dreaming* produced a power surge from the cosmic center, and the Goddess, shooting forth like a torrential current, impacted the inert fields of primordial matter in an unusual way.

Gnostic texts use the term "aborted fetus" to describe the results of this impact..

A veil exists between the world above, and the realms that are below; and shadow came into being beneath the veil. Some of the shadow became matter, and was projected apart. And what Sophia created became a product in the matter, like an aborted fetus.

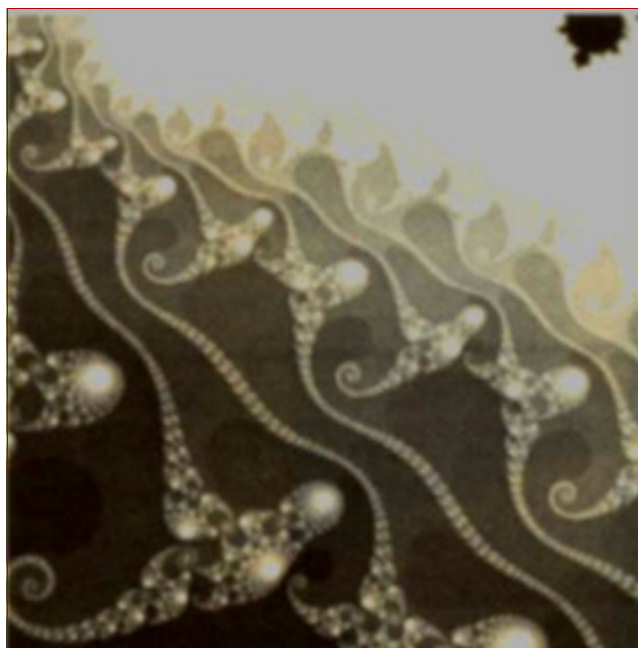
[\(The Hypostasis of the Archons, 94: 5 - 15\)](#)

To the *Coco de Mer* icon we can now add a graphic variation to suggest how the Archons emerge from *Sophia's Dreaming*, like a leak from a placenta. As explained in the preceding essay of this trilogy, *the Coco de Mer* with cosmic detailing represents the "trimorphic protennoia," the original three-body world of Sophia's *Dreaming*.

Our world, the terrestrial biosphere coupled with the sun and the moon, is the manifestation of this *Dreaming*

With the arising of the *Archons*, another *Dreaming* comes into play outside our threefold world order. I propose to call this the Alien Dreaming. (This choice of language will become self-evident as we proceed.)

This other *Dreaming* is a spin-off of Sophia's power of emanation, an exotic spill, yet it does not impede or arrest Her original *Dreaming*.



The *Gaia Mythos* describes how the impact of the Aeon Sophia upon the density of atomic matter produced a massive fracture, like the shatter pattern on an ice pond. The pattern has a center where Sophia is located (identified by the Mandelbrot Set), and a spider-web extension of fracture lines that run in all directions (the frozen sea of fractal waves).

Episode 9 describes how Sophia, situated in the center of the impact zone, sees around Her something like a sea of tensile waves, and riding the waves, or actually composing the waves they appear to ride, are self-repeating forms that resemble seahorses. These seahorses are similar to the forms that appear at high reiteration of the equation for the Mandelbrot Set. These forms correspond to the anatomical type spontaneously generated from formless atomic matter by Sophia's impact, a type called the "shadow body," *haibes* in Coptic.

A word on fractals: although fractal-like patterns appear in nature (in ferns, for instance: the disposition of the leaves on a stem is repeated in the form of the stemmed branches), the self-similar forms produced by high iteration are not natural, strictly speaking. Fractals such as those pictured here result from feeding a mathematical formula into a computer and having the formula reprocess itself, over and over again.

However, the forms so produced do resemble the famous "paisley" seen by many people who took LSD in the 1960s. I would argue, first, that fractals are consistently seen in altered states, and second, that the patterns thus seen may also represent real, though supernatural processes in the cosmos at large.

The fractal formations described in the *Gaia Mythos* (Episodes 9 - 10) are actual physical phenomena that occur spontaneously when an Aeon (a mass-free, high-porosity current of stellar plasma) pours into the dense fields of elementary matter. At first these "fractal seahorses" seem to be inanimate structures, rigid and almost crystalline in nature, but by the very fact that Sophia beholds them, they become animated.

In the second stage of the unfoldment described in *Trimorphic Protennoia*, the Aeon Sophia,

"descends to empower her fallen members by giving them spirit or breath." (NHLE 1996, p. 511)

Thus the tensile forms morph from semi-rigid seahorses into rounded fetal forms with tails, but the tails, it seems, keep falling off and turning into other embryos. By this bizarre process of self-repeating generation, the *neonate horde of the Archons* emerges.

The Lord Archon

The *Hypostasis of the Archons* describes a further development that follows the initial emergence of the *fetal Archontic* entities. In the passage cited here, I apply some concepts drawn from modern astronomy to develop a more vivid picture of events presumably observed by Gnostic seers in the cosmos at large:

A veil exists between the world above [in the galactic core], and the realms that are below [exterior, in the galactic limbs]; and shadow came into being beneath the veil. Some of the shadow [dark mass] became [atomic] matter, and was projected apart [partially formed into elementary arrays, the *dema*].

And what Sophia created [by her impact] became a product in the matter [the *dema*], [a neonate form] like an aborted fetus. And [once formed] it assumed a plastic shape molded out of shadow, and became an arrogant beast resembling a lion. It was androgynous, because it was from [neutral, inorganic] matter that it derived.

(The Hypostasis of the Archons, II, 4, 93:30 ff, with my glosses in brackets.)

A close reading reveals a crucial detail: after the initial formation of the *embryonic Archon types*, a second variant of "shadow body" arises, with distinct characteristics of its own. The *Hypostasis of the Archons* describes it as "an arrogant beast resembling a lion," but this creature is also described (in another cosmological text, the [Apocryphon of John](#) 10: 5) as "a serpentine body (*drakon*) with a lion-like face."

Thus there are two distinct types of Archons:

1. a *fetal* or embryonic type
2. a *drakonic* or reptilian type

In [The Hypostasis of the Archons](#) (93: 30 - 94:5), a supplicant asks the great angel Eleleth,

"Teach me about the faculty of the Archons, how did they come into being, and by what kind of genesis, of what material, and who created them and produced their force."

The teachings given in response to this question were precise and detailed. Two distinct variants of the Archon type are indicated, and their behaviors are also specified. Another cosmological treatise, [The Tripartite Tractate](#), states that "the two orders [of Archons] assaulted one another, fighting for command because of their manner of being."

(84: 5-15)

Due to the two distinct stages of their generation, the **Archons** are invested with an aggressive and divisive nature, fighting among their own ranks.

The problem is provisionally resolved, however, when the reptilian type assumes dominance over the massive horde of neonates, and, indeed, over the entire realm of the *dema* affected by Sophia's plunge:

Opening his eyes, he [the drakonic Archon] saw a vast quantity of matter without limit [spread through the galactic limbs], and he became arrogant, saying "It is I who am God [the sole deity of these regions], and there is no other apart from me."

(Hyp Arch, 94:20)

While the neonate [Archons](#) are inert, their forms arrested at a premature stage of development, [the reptilian](#) leader is aggressive, territorial, and charged with demonic powers.

For one thing, he is a formidable shapeshifter:

Ialdabaoth had a multitude of faces more than all of them, so that he could put a face before all of them, according to his desire... He shared his fire with them, therefore he became lord over them. Because of power of the glory he possessed of his mother's light, he called himself God. And he did not obey the place from which he came.

(The Apocryphon of John, 11:35 - 12:10)

The declaration of the chief Archon that he is the only god in the cosmos is, needless to say, a defining moment in Gnostic cosmology — if not in human evolution as well. All the cosmological texts describe this event, with slight variations. Gnostics were insistent on the identification of Yaldabaoth with Yahweh or Jehovah, the tribal god of the Hebrews. This deity is not only blind, but witless and insane (Hypostasis of

the Archons 89: 24-25).

To Gnostics insanity is not so much unsoundness of mind as the consequence of failure to correct mental errors. The mentality of the Archons "cannot be rectified," and, what's worse, "the archontic nature is not capable of development." (Gilhus, *The Nature of the Archons*, p. 40) Due to the manner of their generation, Archons have no ennoia, no innate intentionality.

Theirs is an Alien Dreaming, set apart from the biosphere, the intelligent life-field of Gaia.

The concept of a god who is both void of will power and insane is apparently unique to Gnosticism. Needless to say, when Gnostics expressed their views on the identity of Jehovah to devout Jews and to Christians who also revered the Jewish Father God, they were not well received.

The Apocryphon of John adds crucial details to the Archon scenario. For one thing, it presents a rare instance where Sophia is actually called the mother of the Archons. It also says of the chief Archon that "he did not obey the place from which he came." This is a telling detail. The fact that the chief Archon moves away from the places where he arose indicates a key concern of Gnostics: the boundary-violating tendencies of the Archons. From the outset they are an invasive species.

The drakonic Archon is said to be blind (Coptic *bille*), so he does not see either the Pleroma or Sophia. "Blindness of the spiritual world characterizes the Archons." (Gilhus, p. 17). He is called Samael and Saklas. Samael is Hebrew and Saklas is Aramaic for "blind one."

Understanding the blindness of the Archons is crucially important to our detection of how they can affect humanity.

Alias Jehovah

The chief of the Archons is also called the Lord Archon. He is also given the bizarre name, Yaldabaoth (pronounced Yall-DAH-buy-OT). Scholars disagree on what this name might mean, and how it was derived. By one translation it means "the child who crosses space." By another, it means "chief of the horde." (Jarl Egil Fossum, *The Name of God and the Angel of the Lord*, p. 332-6.)

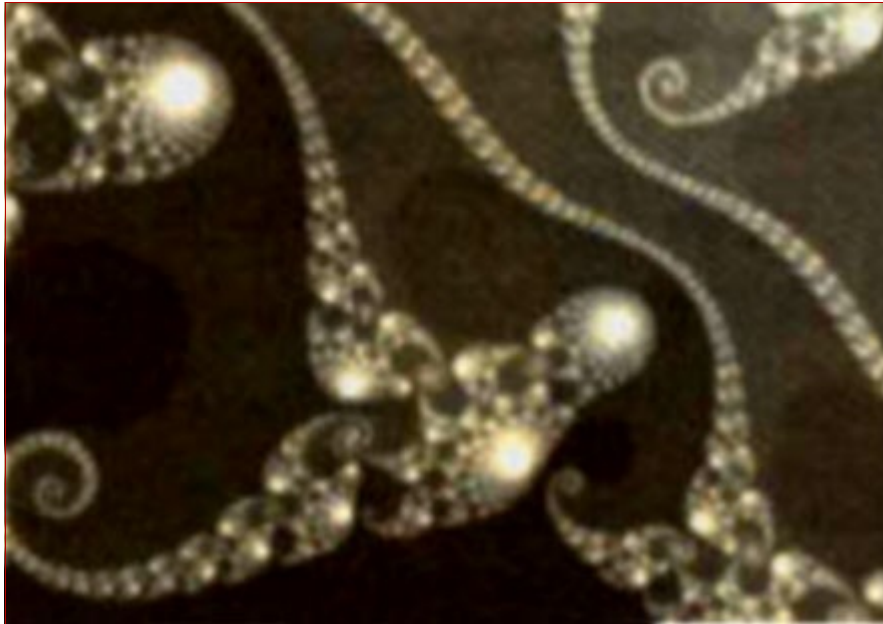
Thus it seems to slur together allusions to both types of Archons. In the Old Testament the title *yhwh seba'ot*, Yahweh Sabaoth, occurs 276 times as the title of the father god. (Dictionary of Deities and Demons in the Bible, p. 155) Gershom Scholem, pre-eminent scholar of the Cabala and Jewish mysticism, explained Ialdabaoth as "a compound of the Aramaic active participle *yaled* (i.e., 'to beget') and the name Abaoth, which represents an abridged form of the name Sabaoth. Thus, Ialdabaoth means 'the begetter of Sabaoth'." (Nathaniel Deutsch, *The Gnostic Imagination*, p. 55)

And there are half a dozen more interpretations.

It is likely that the name Ialdabaoth is simply a variant of Jehovah, the paternal father god of the Hebrews. Gnostics identified Jehovah with the Lord Archon and rejected the OT and the entire Judaic plan for salvation as a subterfuge of the Archons. It makes sense that they would have used the same term used by Jews to expose the true nature of the Jewish deity.

When it came to knowledge that they considered crucial to human survival, and to humanity's co-evolution with Sophia, Gnostics could be confrontational, and totally unconcerned about whom they might offend.

Their uncompromising and sometimes scornful attitude, combined with their failure to anticipate the high degree of physical violence that would be triggered by their challenge to Judeo-Christian beliefs, undoubtedly fuelled the vicious fanaticism that destroyed the Mysteries.



Magnification of the fractal Archon generation presents a graphic image that seems to fit the scenario described by Gnostic seers.

The embryonic type, or neonate Archon, is clearly defined, but so is another entity: the reptilian Archon with its avaricious jaw and long spermatic tail. This "arrogant beast" seems to lunge at the entrails of the embryonic type. Right at the point where the embryonic Archon would have a nurturing umbilicus, the reptilians move in invasively. The neonate Archon remains passive, apparently sucking its finger or thumb!

Something odd is happening in the lower part of the neonate's body, for its seahorse-tail is precariously jointed to the torso. The embryonic type remains self-absorbed, but reacts to the aggression of the other type by dropping its tail, as frightened reptiles do. We wonder if the disjointed tail will form another neonate, or another reptilian. The reptilian form does appear to be fractally repeated in the tail-structure of the embryonic type, as if the tail broke off and became an entity of its own, rather than another embryo.

The element of fear figures largely in the behavior of the Archons and their effect on humanity. In the Old Testament, fear of God is held to be one of the primary marks of religious experience. The possibility that human fear is a kind of nutriment for certain invasive extraterrestrials has been widely argued in the ET/UFO debate. The Second Treatise of the Great Seth says that the agenda of the Archons is "fear and slavery." The Archons wish to keep humankind under "the constraint of fear and worry." (NHLE 1990, p. 367) Other passages also warn against the Archons' use of fear as a psychological weapon.

In another striking detail, the reptilian type seems to be holding a sphere in its jaws, recalling the mythical image of a serpent who offers forbidden fruit: for instance, the Serpent in the Garden of Hyperborea with the golden apple in its mouth. Is the neonate eating from this rounded fruit? Gnostics had their own version of what transpired in the Garden of Eden, events in which the Archons were deeply involved, and so it is perhaps not surprising to see hints of the Paradise scenario at this primal stage of cosmic activity.

All this activity in the fractal generation of the Archons is imaginal, but it is not imaginary, i.e., not purely made up in our minds. Recreating what Gnostic seers observed is a sober use of imagination, not a flight into make-believe.

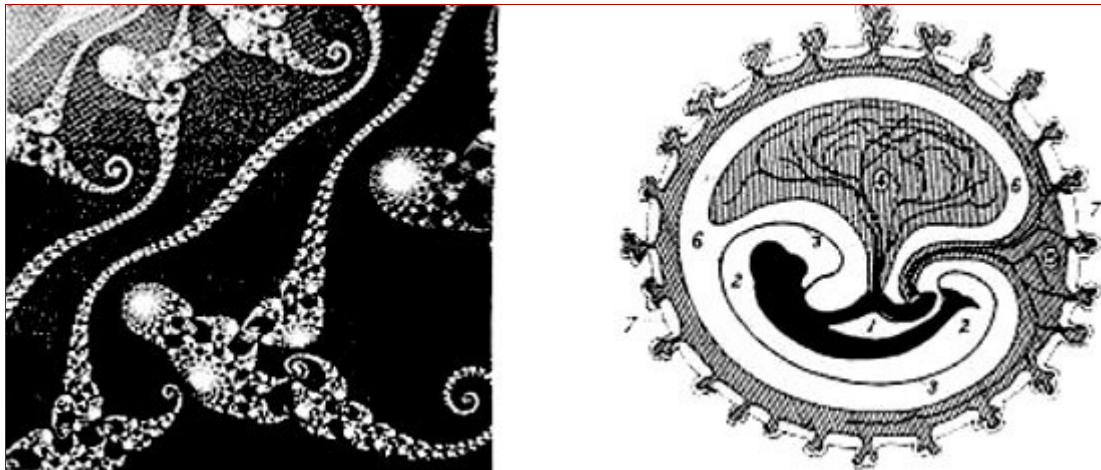
It takes non-ordinary reason to describe what is happening here, but the scenario so developed is entirely reasonable and coherent on its own terms.

Fetal Conflict

However the Gnostic seers of the Mysteries came to imagine the generation of the Archons, the high-iteration fractals around the Mandelbrot Set fit their scenario in an uncanny manner. And they do more as well, for the fractal embryos and reptilians also mimic features of human gestation (or vice versa). In human conception, the embryonic sac consists of two parts: the yolk sac (4 in the illustration below), and the foetal mass attached to it (1), suspended in amniotic fluid (2).

At the moment the developing embryo gains initial anatomical definition, it is fish-like (a fact that medical science likes to use to remind us of our pre-human origins). It has a distinct head, and a tail, and a third feature, the umbilicus that connects it to the yolk sac through which it is fed.

The fractal generation of the Archons exhibits all these features in a clear and precise manner.



As the embryo grows, the yolk sac (4 in above image) contracts, and there is at the same time a secondary development. Also connected to the umbilicus is the *allontois* (5), a vesicle that fills the interspace between the amnion (3) and the *chorion* (7), the outermost boundary of the entire placental sac. A kind of morphological tension plays between these evolving structures: for the *allontois* to grow, it must contract or press back (repress) the yolk sac that feeds the growing fetus.

Unless the *allontois* grows in this manner, the protective placenta cannot be fully matured. A similar tension pertains between the embryonic Archons and the reptilians. Just as embryonic development in humans is divided between the growth of the fetus fed from the yolk sac, and the repression of the yolk sac to produce the full-grown placenta from the *allontois* membrane, the power of the Archons is divided by the nature of their generation ("because of their manner of being," cited above)

This conflict is partially resolved when the reptilian type assumes dominance over the massive horde of neonates.

Gnostics certainly knew what an aborted fetus looks like. Morally opposed to biological procreation by humans, they were known to practice birth control, and must have assisted others to do so. They would have known from direct observation that the fetus aborted at an advanced stage of gestation does not resemble a half-baked omelet; it has the vestiges of anatomical form.

Their choice of this bizarre metaphor must have been intentional, reflecting the occult perception that Archon anatomy mimics the neonate form of humans. Such a metaphor is extremely valuable, not only because it allows us to visualize what Gnostic seers detected by extrasensory perception, but also because it establishes a close tie between the human species on earth and the pre-terrestrial Archons.

For more on this tie, see the closing passage, "Cosmic Cousins."

The Serpent Power

The description of a "lion-headed serpent" for the *Ialdabaoth* is arresting. For Gnostics the lion represented the blind force of procreation (an association that probably stems from Egyptian Mystery schools, not to mention observation of the force and noise of lions mating in the desert), so the sperm-like body of the lion-headed reptilians is even more appropriate.

This drakonic type of Archon appears on Gnostic germs, not because the Gnostics worshipped the reptilians— far from it— but because they viewed the image as a magical antidote to Archontic influence. Rather in the way a skull on a label indicates a poisonous liquid, thus preventing us from mistaking it for a liquid that is safe to drink, the lion-serpent image was represented on Gnostic amulets to ward off Archontic intrusion.



The lion-headed serpent of the Gnostics is called by magical names such as Ophis, Knuphis, and Abrasax.

In the occult anatomy of Asian mysticism and Yoga, this reptile is known as Kundalini, the serpent power.

Gnostics who practiced Kundalini yoga were called Ophites, from the Greek *ophis*, "snake." This cult was condemned by early Christians as pagan "snake-worshippers."

To the mundane and uninitiated mind, the Kundalini serpent can only be conceived by crude literalization. To Gnostics, the lion-headed serpent crowned with solar rays was not only the image of the Lord Archon, but also of the source of spiritual power that allows human beings to resist that entity.

Experts who do not look outside Gnosticism to understand it never mention Kundalini, but unorthodox and esoteric scholars such as **G. R. S. Mead**, **Helena Blavatsky**, and **C. W. King** (*Gnostics and Their Remains*) make the connection routinely, as do comparative mythologists such as Joseph Campbell and Alain Danielou.

In *The Inner Reaches of Outer Space*, Campbell shows how the image of Kundalini, the "serpent power," appears in world art from the Indus Valley circa 2300 BCE and continues right across the spectrum of ancient cultures, well down into the Common Era. As late as the 16th century, golden thalers in Germany (Campbell, Fig. 8) showed the Crucifixion on one face and a serpent draped over the cross on the other.

At that late date, Christ would have been identified with Kundalini — without an inkling of why, however — but to Gnostics the snake on the cross was a cancellation of the saving power attributed to crucifixion (i.e., the glorification of suffering as a redemptive force). Arousal of Kundalini produces ecstasy, triggers superconsciousness, opens the occult faculties, and releases waves of healing energy that flush physiological and hormonal secretions through the body.

As the mythical serpent guarding the *Tree of Knowledge* in Genesis, Kundalini was "the messenger of salvation" for Gnostics. In a complete reversal of the usual reading of the Fall, Gnostics regarded the serpent as a spiritual ally to primal humanity,

"the first to attempt to release mankind from bondage to an unknowing god who had identified himself with the Absolute and thus blocked the way to the tree of eternal life."

(Campbell, p. 78)

The "unknowing god" who falsely identified himself with *the Absolute* is of course **Yaldabaoth**, alias Jehovah.

Gnostics taught that *nous*, the spiritual intelligence endowed in humanity, could be blocked by the Archons. This occurs through Archontic intrusion (subject of the forthcoming companion essay, [How We Are Deviated](#)), involving a kind of subliminal invasion at the level of thought and language (i.e., mental syntax). But *nous* could be reinforced through accessing the power of Kundalini, an ecstatic current that normally rests dormant in the human body.

In his monograph on the Archons, **I. S. Gilhus** notes that,

"the erotic strategy is the most important means used by the pneumatics to save the lost light."

(p. 51)

Pneumatics is the Gnostic term for humans who pursue the path of psychosomatic illumination, the key method of Gnostic religion. *Pneuma*, "spiritual force," is developed by cultivation of *nous*, "higher intelligence." But the Archons present a blind field of resistance to this process: in short, they rely on

humans remaining ignorant of their inherent spiritual potential.

When Kundalini is raised from its dormant state, higher intelligence blossoms, and there are other effects as well. Gnostic sects such as the Ophites practiced the communal raising of Kundalini to produce an protective envelope against Archontic intrusion. In effect, they held Kundalini, the sexual-spiritual energy locked in the body structure, to be the main instrument of defense against the Archons.

The Dialogue of the Savior, NHC III, 5 (85), contains this exchange:

Judas said, "Behold, The authorities (Archons) dwell above us, so it is they who will rule over us."

The *savior* said, "It is you who will rule over them. But only when you rid yourselves of jealousy, and take on the protection of the Light, and enter the nymphion (bridal chamber)."

The *savior-teacher* is emphatic that we have power over the Archons, but he also makes it clear that some human failings impede the use of our power. The Greek word *phthonos* may be translated as "jealousy" or "envy." Gnostics considered envy to be the signature of the Archons, as well as the key human failing that makes us vulnerable to their intrusion.

"The protection of the Light" comes through activated Kundalini, often described as a lightning-like tide of electrified light that pours through the body. "Nymphion" is a code word for the ambient cell of psychophysical protection generated by high levels of Kundalini.

Sir **John Woodruffe**, the great transmitter of *Hindu Tantric wisdom* to the West, directly identified the practice of Kundalini yoga (raising the serpent power through the channels of the spine) with Gnostic rites of "serpent worship." (Shakti and Shakta, p. 191 ff.)

Buddhist scholars such as E. A. Evans-Wentz, J. M. Reynolds, and H. V. Guenther have made similar observations, but Gnostic scholars have not reciprocated because they do not look outside their genre to understand the theory and practice of Gnosis.

The lion-serpent image is displayed over and over in hieroglyphic form on the walls of the Temple of Horus at Edfu, forty miles south of Nag Hammadi. In the cult of Hathor celebrated there, the lion-serpent represented the "royal seed" of the pharaoh. The royal child Horus is often depicted in a finger-sucking gesture that vividly recalls the posture of the embryonic Archons.

Did Egyptian priests who directed the breeding of the dynastic families have intimate knowledge of Kundalini, as well as the Archons?

The Kundalini serpent is displayed in Egyptian sacred art by a standing cobra, or a pair of cobras, sometimes wound on a staff, and by the *uraeus*, the cobra headress of divine empowerment. The ceremonial braid on the side of Horus' head was yet another indication of the serpent power. The pharaonic braid, traditionally worn on the right side of the head, visually repeats the form of the spermatocobras of Edfu. The sacred iconography carries explicit, but highly occult knowledge: Horus is the child whose right-brain cerebral functions are heightened by the serpent power.

The "esoteric" imagery of the serpent power operates at several levels at once. We shall see that the complex

biological symbolism of Gnostic myth has much to teach us about the nature of the Archons, as well as how we can resist them.

The Rape of Eve

Ialdabaoth is also called *the Archigenetor*, "the master breeder." (Apoc John II, 12, 25)

Gnostics, to whom ethics must be consistent with cosmology, regarded biological procreation, insofar as it is an involuntary act, as a mindless mechanism that makes humans accessory to the head Archon. How Ialdabaoth breeds his own type, and controls the breeding of the embryo-types, and may even be involved in interbreeding with humans — are some of the more baffling elements in the Sophia mythos.

Several texts in the NHC describe the Archons' attempt to "rape Eve": i.e., inseminate the human species. The texts make it clear, however, that they do not succeed in their aims.

The Hypostasis of the Archons describes this episode:

Then the Archons approached Adam. and when they saw his female counterpart speaking with him, they became greatly agitated and in arousal for her. They said to one another, "Come let us sow our seed in her," and they pursued her.

And she, the mother of the living, laughed at them for their witlessness and blindness; and in their clutches she turned into a tree, and left before them her shadowy reflection resembling herself.

(89: 15-25)

This passage demonstrates the imaginal sophistication of Gnostic vision. Gnostics seers discerned the Archons attempt to inseminate Eve — to interfere in the genetics of the human species, if you will — but they also observed that the attempt was a failure. The metamorphosis of Eve into a tree recalls the Greek myth of Daphne who turned into a laurel.

(This parallel shows that Gnostic cosmo-mythology was not a fluke, but a system of visionary knowledge deeply rooted in the indigenous mind of pre-Christian Europe.)

For Gnostics, the visions they beheld in altered states were empirically true and could be tested. By doing so, they were able to develop extraordinary insight into the superhuman worlds, the activities of the gods, the relation of humanity to alien species, and the long-term experience of the human species.

The above scenario describes how the Archons fail to capture Eve, yet they somehow engage her shadow, a mere reflection. This implies that although the Archons cannot access our genetic structure, they may affect or distort our image of woman, of the Feminine, and in that sense they really can succeed in defiling Eve. They may distort our sense of our own genetic make-up.

As it so often does, Gnostic insight into cosmic order challenges us to understand what is happening in our own minds. Is there some way in which we humans have defiled the image of woman? For instance, by imposing on women an artificial notion of identity, a falsification of their true nature? If so, we would be regarded by Gnostics as accessory to the rape of Eve by the Archons.

Is there evidence in the world today that we have a distorted view of genetics?

If so, this distortion, and the actions that proceed from it, would fully merit being regarded as consequences of the Archons' deviating effect on human behavior.

Enter The Anunnaki

The above passage from *The Hypostasis of the Archons* calls to mind current scenarios of alien intervention in human genetics. Most theories of the ET breeding program assume that whatever the aliens (usually, the embryonic Grey types are suspect) might choose to do, they can do. But Gnostic seers who applied non-ordinary reasoning to their observations of the Archons reached a different conclusion. In the Gnostic view, it would be a huge error to assume the Archons are doing things they cannot do, for that would give them power over us.

Gnostics taught that the main danger we face with the Archons lies less in what they can actually do than in what we falsely believe they can do. Their trump card is deceit (*apaton* and *plane* in Greek), especially deceit about the nature and extent of their powers.

"For their delight is bitter, and their beauty is depraved. Their pleasure is in deception."

(The Apocryphon of John BG 56, 3-7)

Strange as they are, certain elements in the Gnostic mythos of our species may now begin to look familiar. The theme of alien insemination of the human race also occurs in archaic narratives from [ancient Sumeria](#), dating to the third millennium BCE, and it is rampant in contemporary ET/UFO lore. Sumerian accounts describe an alien species called the Anunnaki, who are credited with producing the human species by genetic engineering, and also with inaugurating civilization.

These narratives are found on cuneiform tablets dating to circa 1800 BCE, but they preserve late redactions of much earlier versions. Apparently, the story about alien intervention is one of the oldest scripts of our species. Many people who follow the ET/UFO debate are aware of the Sumerian accounts of the Anunnaki, who are easily equated with modern-day ETs, but there is a total absence of reference to the Gnostic scenario of the Archons in the controversy so far.

The Gnostic account of Archon/Anunnaki activities differs on many significant points from what is found in the Sumerian accounts. For one thing, Gnostics did not regard Archons as superior beings who jump-start civilization. Nor did they consider the Archons capable of accessing the human genome (called by them the *Anthropos*), although they did grant some role for Archontic activity in our physical evolution.

This point is extremely difficult to clarify, however... By far the most striking difference between the

Sumerian and Gnostic accounts is that the former contain no inkling of the Sophia mythos and no explanation of how the *Archons*, alias *Anunnaki*, originated. This is a considerable lacuna, to say the least.

In his elaborate reworking of the Sumerian materials, [Zecharia Sitchin](#) describes [the Anunnaki](#) as a highly advanced non-human species who inhabit the planet Nibiru, an outrider of the solar system with a period of 3600 years. In Sitchin's version of prehistory, the Anunnaki came to earth in quest of gold for manufacturing a colloidal suspension needed to stabilize their atmosphere. (For a full account, see Sitchin's last book, [The Lost Book of Enki](#).)

Although Sitchin appears to be a legitimate Sumerologist with a profound grasp of ancient languages, no orthodox scholar endorses his scenario for the Anunnaki. At worst, it is dismissed as an "ancient astronauts" fantasy dressed up in scholarly robes. I am unable to say whether Sitchin's account of the Anunnaki on [Nibiru](#) is an accurate rendition of cunieforn texts or a fantasy extrapolated in his mind.

Significantly, *Sitchin never describes the physical appearance of the Anunnaki of either type*. One of the great benefits of the *Gnostic Archon scenario* is that it does provide vivid descriptions of these entities.

- Is it a coincidence that the embryonic and serpentine Archons described in Gnostic texts present an identical match to the two kinds of ETs most frequently reported in modern times, [the Greys](#) and [the Reptilians](#)?
- If the Gnostics got this part of the intervention scenario right, what else did they get right?

Cosmic Cousins

The same manifestations that created our religious beliefs,
created our UFO beliefs. A serious look at the Phenomenon
would cause a revision of our way of looking at religion.
John Keel

UFO: Operation Trojan Horse

It is startling to find vivid and detailed descriptions of predatory aliens in obscure texts dating from the 4th century CE, but the revelations of Gnosis are nothing if not startling. Some ancient reports of "UFO sightings" do exist, but Gnostic material on the Archons does not merely present "reports."

It explains their origins in the cosmic order, their nature (inorganic, imitative, without intentionality), their appearance and tactics, their attitude toward humanity, and more. A more clear and coherent solution to "the Phenomenon" (the ET/UFO enigma) could hardly be imagined.

The "high strangeness" of the *Gnostic Archon material* poses a credibility issue, of course. We are faced with the choice of believing that these texts represent an accurate account of what Gnostic seers observed in states of non-ordinary reality — that is, a reliable report of *genuine parapsychological research* achieved by [remote viewing](#), [lucid dreaming](#), [clairvoyant observation](#), and then carefully assessed by non-ordinary reason — or believing that Gnostics were mere fantasists, mystics deluded by their visions, *wacko cult weirdoes*, or worse.

How, then, can we determine if the Gnostic account of the Archons was delusional or if it presents reliable knowledge of alien intervention?

In *Sources of the Gaia Mythos*, I discussed the indigenous concept of the *Dreamtime*, the timeless play of creative awareness in the Eternal Now, and its variant, Dreaming:

When the Dreamtime comes to expression in particular knowledge and behavior, the Aborigines refer to the Dreaming of the creature who embodies that knowledge and exhibits that behavior. For instance, the *Kangaroo Dreaming* is the summation of the innate knowledge and instinctual behavior of all kangaroos, going back to the Dreamtime ancestors. One could say, in biological terms, it is the enactment of the genome of the Kangaroo species.

All creatures, organic and inorganic, human and non-human, live and die by *the Dreamings* that play through them. In the Aboriginal worldview the unique gift of humans to create culture stems from our capacity to remember and retell the Dreaming, not only of our own species, but of others as well. The indigenous belief that the role of humanity is to remember the events of the Dreaming for all creatures accords with the suggestion presented in *Sharing the Gaia Mythos*: the human species enables a memory-circuit for Gaia.

To apply these ideas to the problem of the **Archons**, let's recall that we, the human species, are involved in a special way in *Gaia's Dreaming*, which originates from the *trimorphic protennoia*, the threefold primal intention of the [Aeon Sophia](#). Our proper boundaries are defined by the earth-moon-sun trinity, and our wisdom endowment unfolds, given by Sophia, unfolds within the unique conditions of the biosphere, the womb of Gaia. However, there is another Dreaming that leaks into the Earth Dreaming, rather like a wireless message that bleeds through into a conversation in progress on another frequency.

Something extremely weird is happening on Earth due to a fissure in the human mind, and this fissure in turn arises from an anomaly in the cosmic order.

"The world system we inhabit came about by a mistake."

[\(The Gospel of Philip, NHC II, 3, 75.1\)](#)

The magical journey of awareness in which *we co-evolve with Gaia's Dreaming* is deviated or distorted by an alien influence, so the Gnostics taught. On this recondite point they seem to have agreed with [the old Yaqui sorcerer, Don Juan](#), who said to **Carlos Castañeda**,

"Human beings are on a journey of awareness, which has been momentarily interrupted by extraneous forces."

In the companion essay, [How We Are Deviated](#), we will look more closely at how Gnostics described the intrusion of these extraneous forces, the alien entities who are also our cosmic cousins.

Everything we learn about the **Archons** teaches us something crucial about ourselves.



EXPOSING THE EVIL OVERLORDS OF THE EARTH

by [mr_unicus](#)

November 29, 2011

from [UnicusMagazine](#) Website

It is time to expose the covert controllers of mankind.

I assure you this is not speculation, a hoax, or the figment of people's imagination. These parasitic creatures are real and they need to be dealt with immediately so mankind can evolve to the next level of existence.

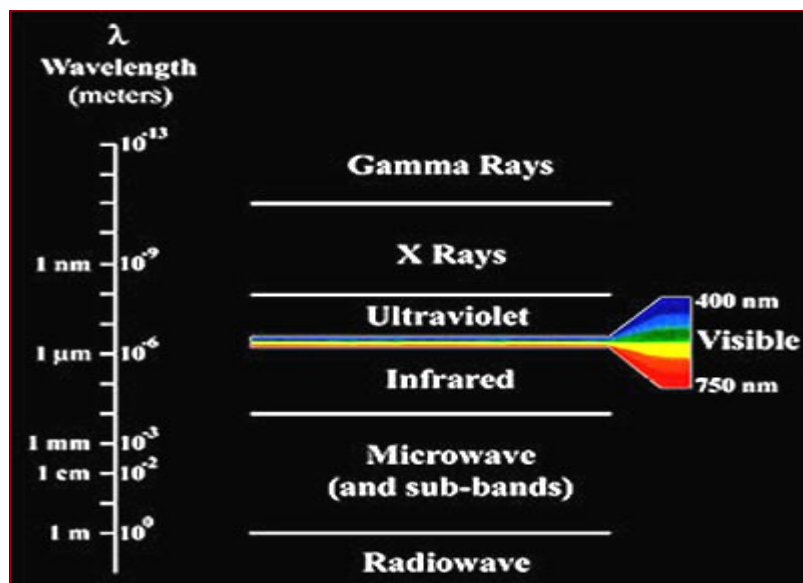
Press Release from Robert M. Stanley

Fellow Citizens of Earth,

It is time to expose the covert controllers of mankind. I assure you this is not speculation, a hoax, or the figment of peoples imagination. These parasitic creatures are real and they need to be dealt with immediately so mankind can evolve to the next level of existence.

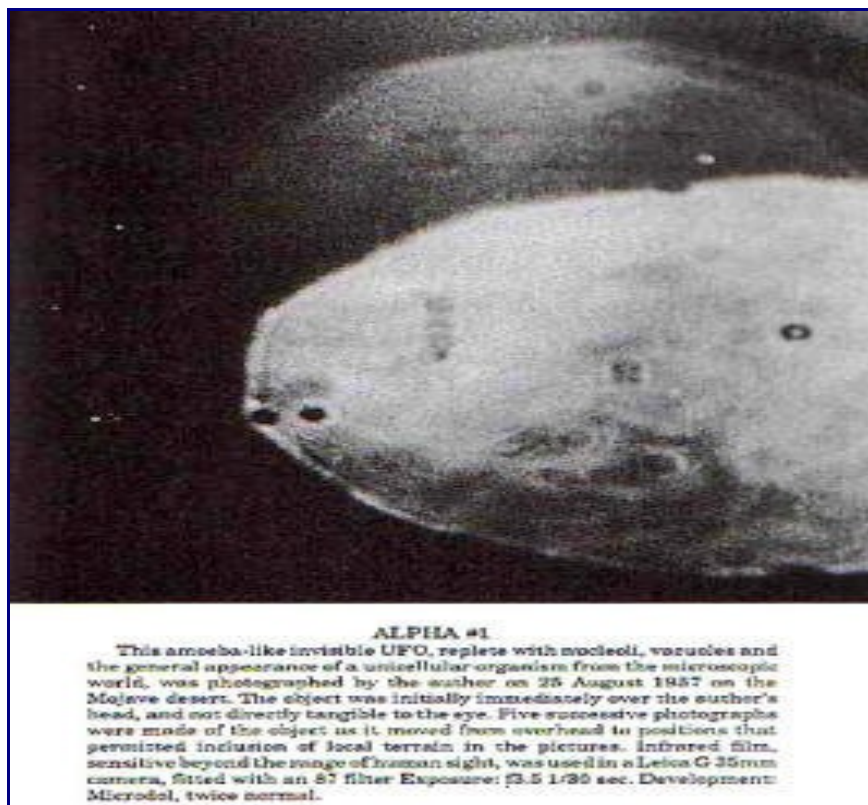
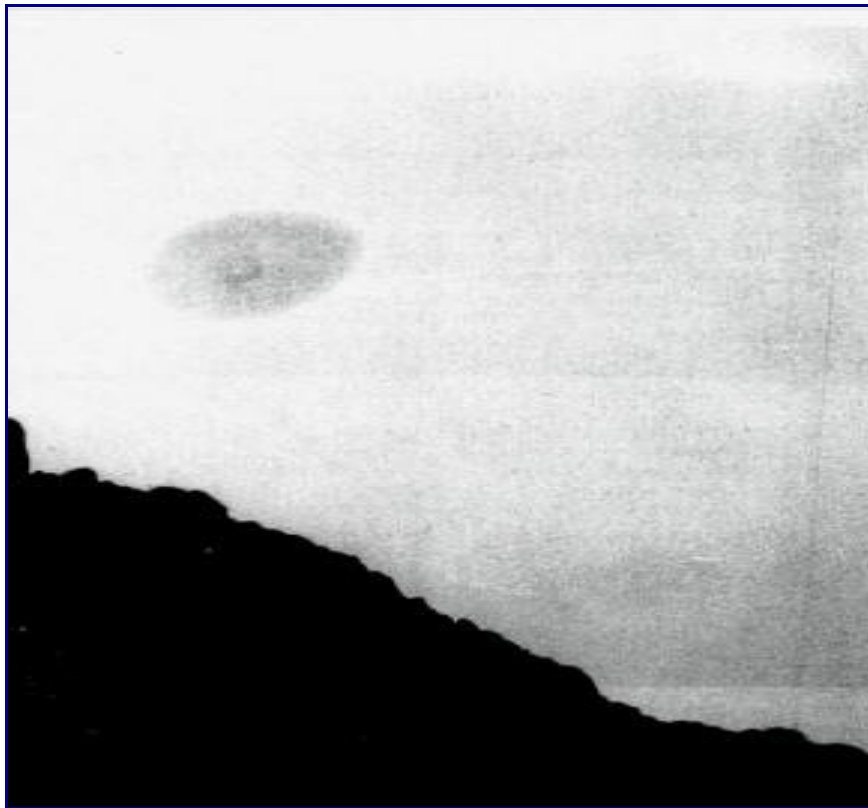
Although these parasites are not human, they feed off the negative energy/emotions of humans. It is unclear when these cosmic, amoeba-like creatures first came to earth, but we know they were discovered by shamans in altered states of consciousness long ago and have recently been photographed.

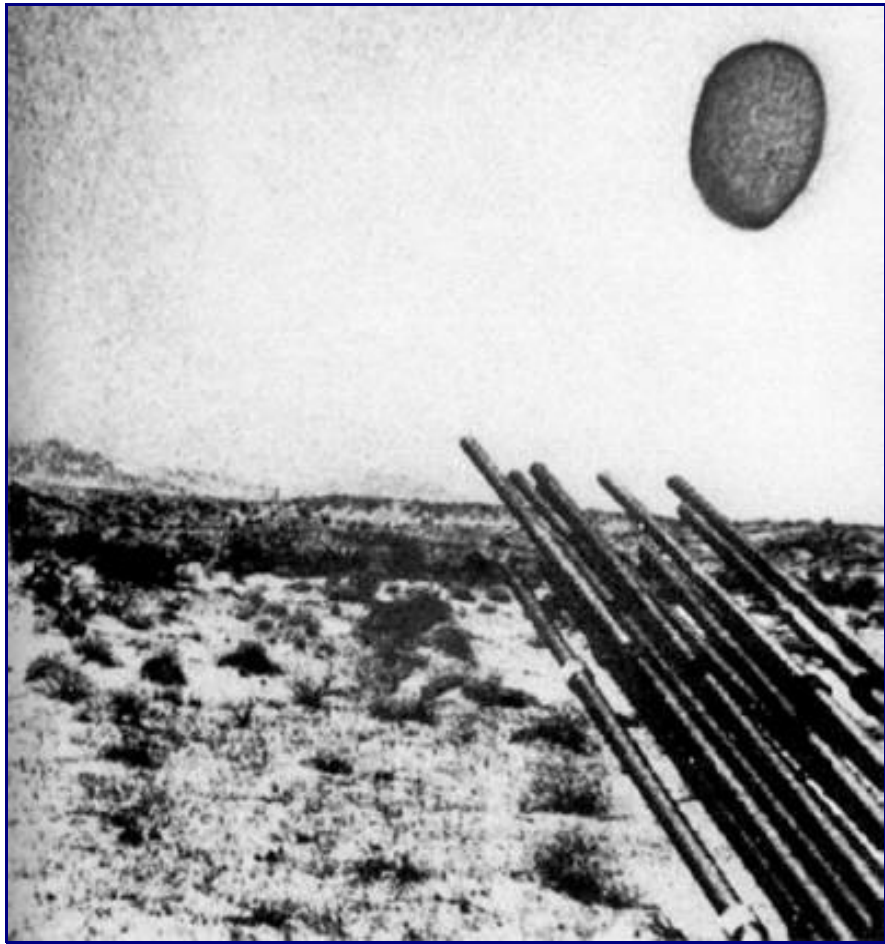
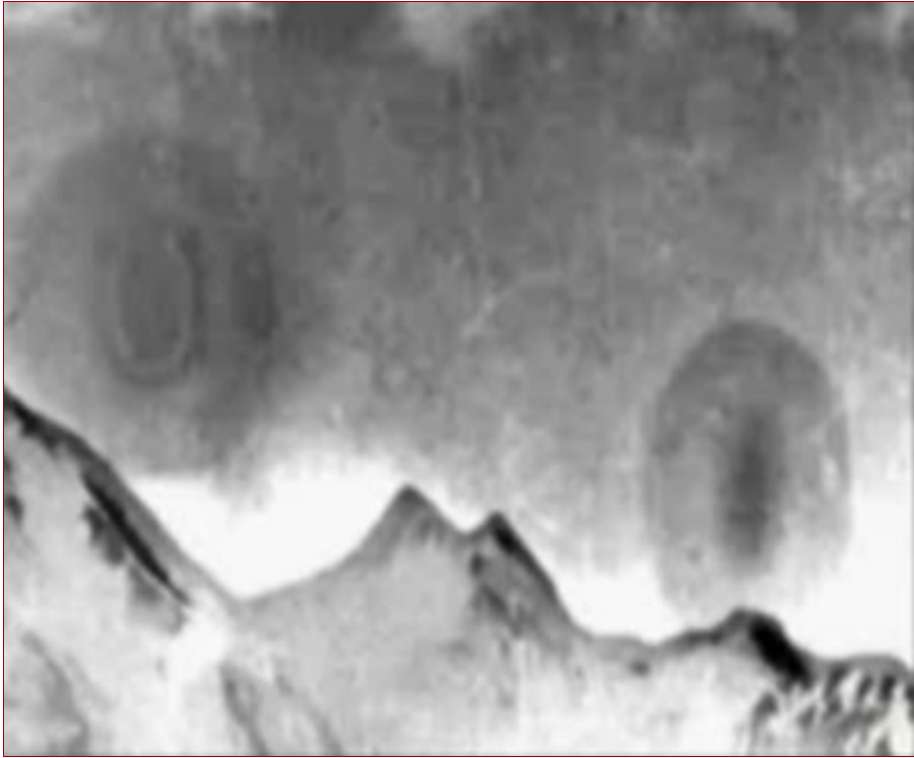
The reason everyone is not seeing them on a daily basis is because the creature's energy signature is beyond our normal, narrow range of vision within the electromagnetic spectrum.



What scientist call "visible light."

Here are a series of authentic, infrared photographs and other images of these creatures:







NASA photo



NASA photo of the same object enlarged and enhanced.

These are not space craft: they are living creatures that the modern pioneers in this field of research (during the 1950s) termed "sky fish."

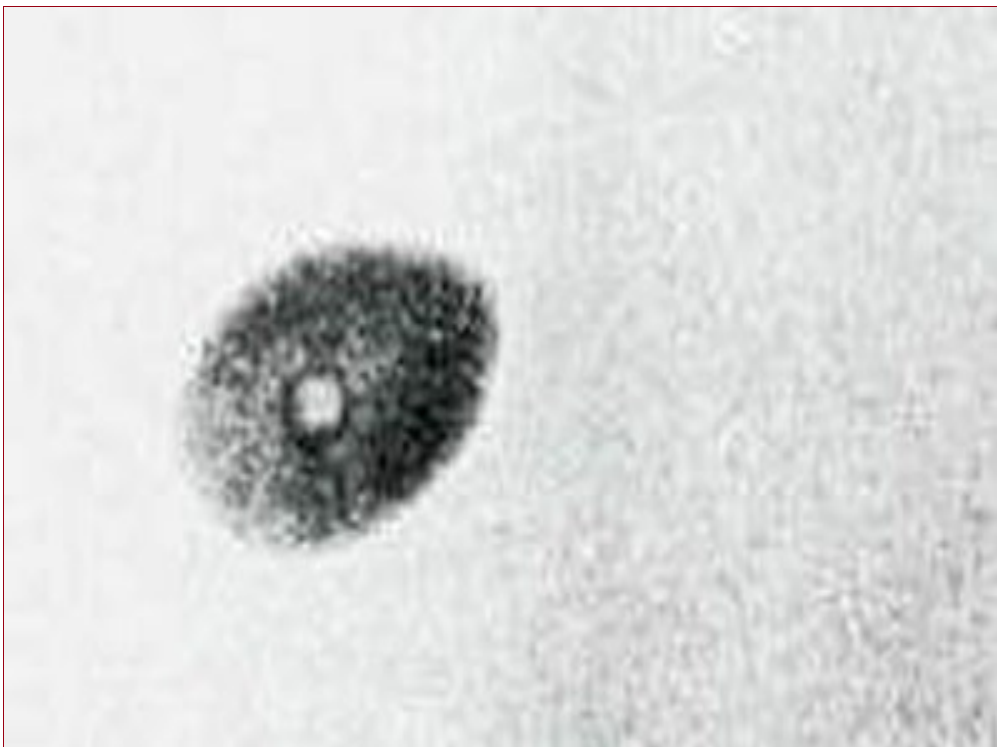
Coincidentally, in 1968, an episode of Star Trek (created by the alleged 33rd degree Mason Gene Roddenberry) featured an enormous version of the exact same type of energy-hungry, amoeba-like creature described in this press release.



Mr. Spock is astonished by not only the size of this creature and how much energy it is consuming from its surrounding environment, including the Starship Enterprise and its crew, but it is about to give birth.

As stated before, these are biological creatures.

I think of them as organic capacitors that are constantly absorbing energy.

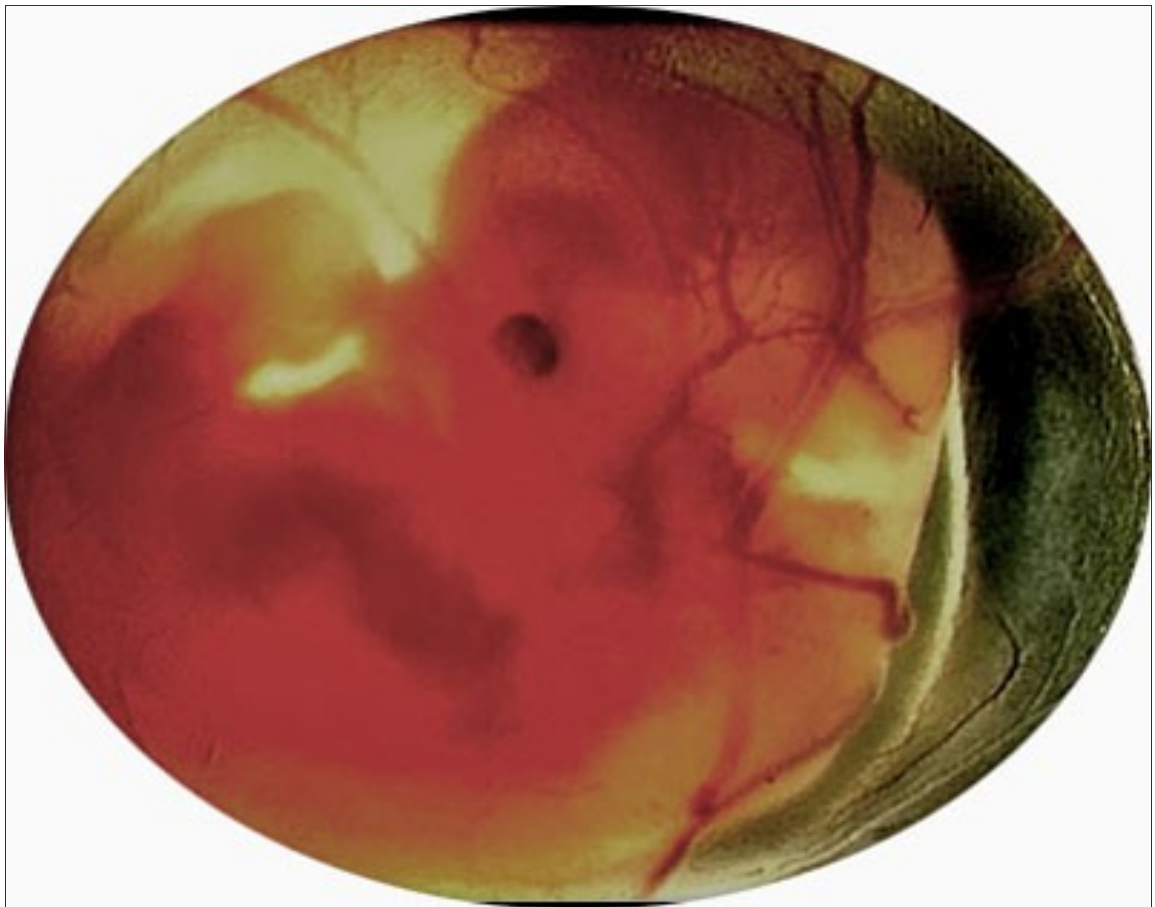


The image used here in Star Trek is just a microscopic amoeba that is color enhanced.

But notice the incredible geometric similarity to a photo of a "sky fish" and the mouth-like feeding hole.

In fact, a large, dark, fat fish that could fly was the description used by [Carlos Castaneda](#) when he was first taught how to see these covert creatures (see excerpt below) and informed that they are able to influence the mind's of humans.

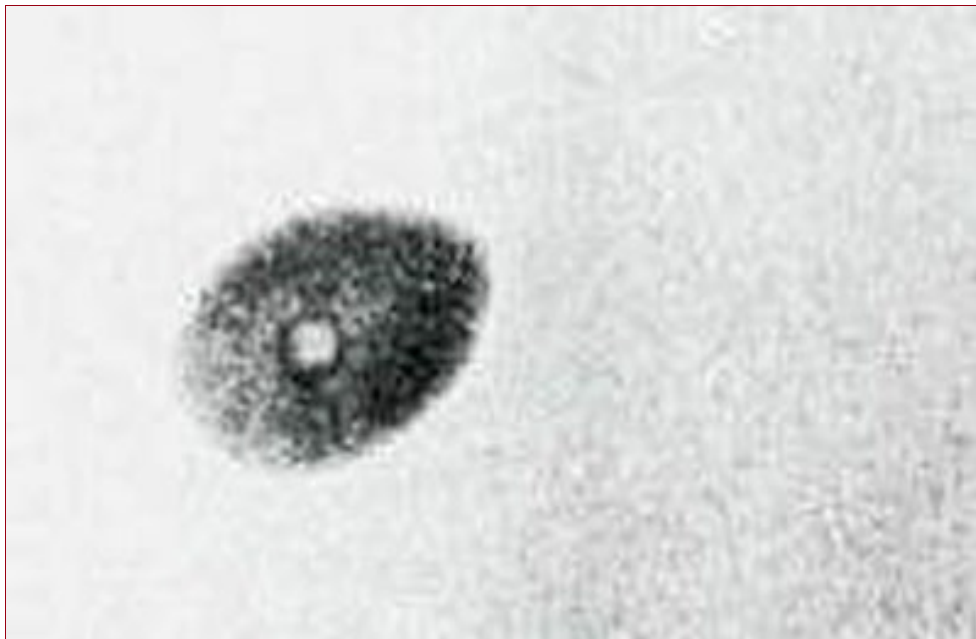
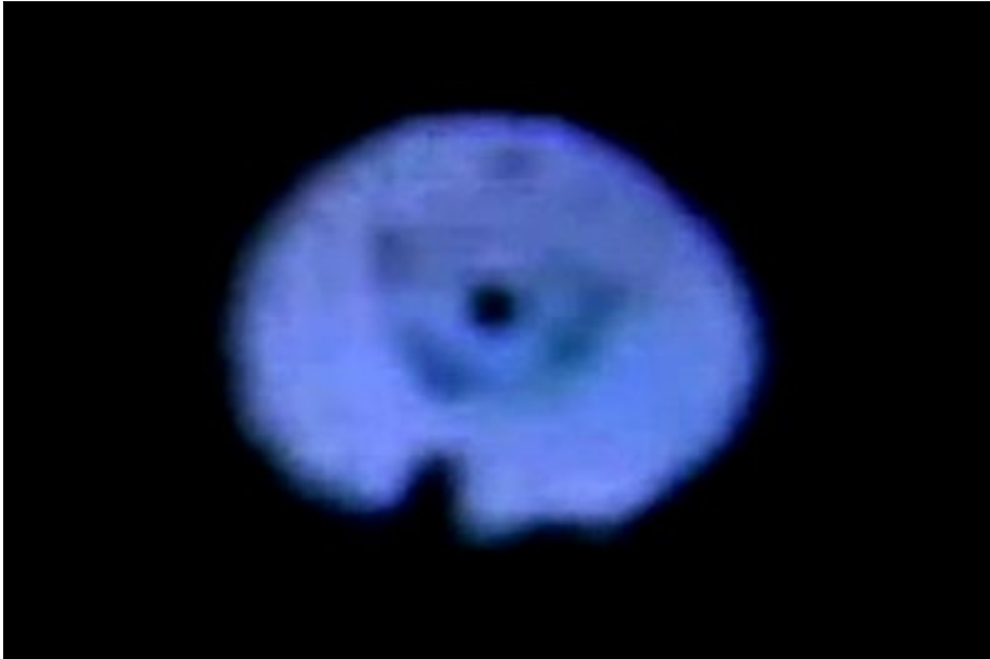
But there is more to this incredible story than meets the eye.



Ancient Gnostic texts from Egypt, called [the Nag Hammadi](#), describe two types of demonic alien beings that invaded earth long ago which they call [the Archons](#).

The first type of Archon looks like a reptile.

The other type looks like a human embryo... which has the same shape and appearance as the "sky fish" photos.



Also, in the conclusion of my new book "Covert Encounters in Washington, D.C.," I report in great detail how demonic, alien creatures are secretly manipulating the minds of politicians and other powerful people in Washington.

Unfortunately, I now see that the possession of people's mind is not limited to a select individuals in positions of power on this planet. If the revelations in the excerpted conversation below are accurate, everyone is potentially being mentally manipulated by these creatures.

Excerpted from "The Active Side of Infinity"

by Carlos Castaneda, [pg 217](#)

Don Juan said,

"This is the appropriate time of day for doing what I am asking you to do. It takes a moment to engage the necessary attention to do it. Don't stop until you catch that fleeting black shadow."

I did see some strange fleeting black shadow projected on the foliage of the trees. It was either a shadow going back and forth or various fleeting shadows moving side-to-side or straight up in the air.



They looked like a fat black fish to me, enormous fish. It was as if gigantic swordfish were flying in the air. I was engrossed in the sight. Then, finally, it scared me.

It became too dark to see the foliage, yet I could still see the fleeting black shadows.

"What is it, don Juan?" I asked.

"[Long ago, the native sorcerer/shamans of Mexico] discovered that we have a companion for life," he said, as clearly as he could.

"We have a predator that came from the depths of the cosmos, and took over the rule of our lives. Human beings are its prisoners. The predator is our lord and master. It has rendered us docile; helpless. If we want to protest, it suppresses our protest. If we want to act independently, it demands that we don't do so."

It was very dark around us, and that seemed to curtail any expression on my part. If it had been daylight, I would have laughed my head off. In the dark, I felt quite inhibited.

"It's pitch black around us," don Juan said, "but if you look out of the corner of your eye, you will still see fleeting shadows jumping all around you."

He was right. I could still see them.

Their movement made me dizzy. Don Juan turned on the light, and that seemed to dissipate everything.

Don Juan said,

"You have arrived, by your effort alone, to what the shamans of ancient Mexico called the topic of topics. I have been beating around the bush all this time, insinuating to you that something is holding us prisoner. Indeed we are held prisoner! This was an energetic fact for the sorcerers of ancient Mexico."

"Why has this predator taken over in the fashion that you're describing, don Juan?" I asked. "There must be a logical explanation."

"There is an explanation," don Juan replied, "which is the simplest explanation in the world. They took over because we are food for them, and they squeeze us mercilessly because we are their sustenance. Just as we rear chickens in chicken coops, gallineros, the predators rear us in human coops, humaneros. Therefore, their food is always available to them."

I felt that my head was shaking violently from side to side.

I could not express my profound sense of unease and discontentment, but my body moved to bring it to the surface. I shook from head to toe without any volition on my part.

I heard myself saying,

"No, no, no, no. This is absurd, don Juan. What you're saying is something monstrous. It simply can't be true, for sorcerers, or for average men, or for anyone."

"Why not?" don Juan asked calmly. "Why not? Because it infuriates you?"

"Yes, it infuriates me," I retorted. "Those claims are monstrous!"

"Well," he said, "you haven't heard all the claims yet. Wait a bit longer and see how you feel."

"I'm going to subject you to a blitz. That is, I'm going to subject your mind to tremendous onslaughts; and you cannot get up and leave because you're caught. Not because I'm holding you prisoner, but because something in you will prevent you from leaving while another part of you is going to go truthfully berserk. So brace yourself!"

There was something in me which I felt was a 'glutton for punishment'.

He was right. I wouldn't have left the house for the world; and yet I didn't like one bit the inanities he was spouting.

Don Juan said,

"I want to appeal to your analytical mind. Think for a moment, and tell me how you would explain the contradiction between the intelligence of man the engineer, and the stupidity of his systems of beliefs; or the stupidity of his contradictory behavior.

Sorcerers believe that the predators have given us our systems of beliefs; our ideas of good and evil; our social mores. The predators are the ones who set up our hopes and expectations, and dreams of success or failure. They have given us covetousness, greed, and cowardice. It is the predators who make us complacent, routinary, and egomaniacal."

"But how can they do this, don Juan?" I asked, somehow angered further by what he was saying. "Do they whisper all that in our ears while we are asleep?"

"No, they don't do it that way. That's idiotic!" don Juan said, smiling. "They are infinitely more efficient and organized than that."

In order to keep us obedient, meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous maneuver- stupendous, of course, from the point of view of a fighting strategist; a horrendous maneuver from the point of view of those who suffer it. They gave us their mind! Do you hear me?

The predators give us their mind which becomes our mind. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, and filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now.

"I know that even though you have never suffered hunger," he went on, "you have food anxiety which is none other than the anxiety of the predator who fears that any moment now its maneuver is going to be uncovered, and its food is going to be denied. Through the mind, which after all is their mind, the predators inject into the lives of human beings whatever is convenient for them. The predators ensure in this manner a degree of security to act as a buffer against their fear."

"It's not that I can't accept all this at face value, don Juan," I said. "I could, but there's something so odious about it that it actually repels me. It forces me to take a contradictory stand. "If it's true that they eat us, how do they do it?"

Don Juan had a broad smile on his face.

He was as pleased as punch. He explained that sorcerers see infant human beings as strange, luminous balls of energy covered from the top to the bottom with a glowing coat something like a plastic cover that is adjusted tightly over their cocoon of energy.

He said that that glowing coat of awareness was what the predators consumed, and that when a human being reached adulthood, all that was left of that glowing coat of awareness was a narrow fringe that went from the ground to the top of the toes. That fringe permitted mankind to continue living, but only barely.

As if I were in a dream, I heard don Juan explaining that, to his knowledge, man was the only species that had the glowing coat of awareness outside that luminous cocoon.

Therefore, he became easy prey for an awareness of a different order; such as the heavy awareness of the predator.

He then made the most damaging statement he had made so far. He said that this narrow fringe of awareness was the epicenter of self-reflection where man was irremediably caught. By playing on our self-reflection, which is the only point of awareness left to us, the predators

create flares of awareness that they proceed to consume in a ruthless, predatory fashion.

They give us inane problems that force those flares of awareness to rise, and in this manner they keep us alive in order for them to be fed with the energetic flare of our pseudo-concerns. There must have been something in what don Juan was saying which was so devastating to me that at that point I actually got sick to my stomach.

After a moment's pause long enough for me to recover, I asked don Juan,

"But why is it that the sorcerers of ancient Mexico and all sorcerers today, although they see the predators, don't do anything about it?"

"There's nothing that you and I can do about it," don Juan said in a grave, sad voice. "All we can do is discipline ourselves to the point where they will not touch us.

"How can you ask your fellow men to go through those rigors of discipline? They'll laugh and make fun of you; and the more aggressive ones will beat the shit out of you... and not so much because they don't believe it. Down in the depths of every human being, there is an ancestral, visceral knowledge about the predators' existence."

My analytical mind swung back and forth like a yo-yo.

It left me and came back, and left me and came back again. Whatever don Juan was proposing was preposterous, incredible. At the same time, it was a most reasonable thing; so simple. It explained every kind of human contradiction I could think of.

But how could one have taken all this seriously?

Don Juan was pushing me into the path of an avalanche that would take me down forever. I felt another wave of a threatening sensation. The wave didn't stem from me, yet it was attached to me. Don Juan was doing something to me, mysteriously positive and terribly negative at the same time. I sensed it as an attempt to cut a thin film that seemed to be glued to me.

His eyes were fixed on mine in an unblinking stare.

He moved his eyes away, and began to talk without looking at me anymore.

"Whenever doubts plague you to a dangerous point," he said, "do something pragmatic about it. Turn off the light. Pierce the darkness; find out what you can see."

He got up to turn off the lights.

I stopped him.

"No, no, don Juan," I said, "don't turn off the lights. I'm doing okay."

What I felt then was a most unusual, for me, fear of the darkness. The mere thought of it made me pant.

I definitely knew something viscerally, but I wouldn't dare touch it, or bring it to the surface, not in a million years!

"You saw the fleeting shadows against the trees," don Juan said, sitting back against his chair.

"That's pretty good. I'd like you to see them inside this room. You're not seeing anything. You're just merely catching fleeting images. You have enough energy for that."

I feared that don Juan would get up anyway and turn off the lights, which he did. Two seconds later, I was screaming my head off. Not only did I catch a glimpse of those fleeting images, I heard them buzzing by my ears.

Don Juan doubled up with laughter as he turned on the lights.

"What a temperamental fellow!" he said. "A total disbeliever, on the one hand; and a total pragmatist on the other. You must arrange this internal fight, otherwise you're going to swell up like a big toad and burst."

Don Juan kept on pushing his barb deeper and deeper into me.

"The sorcerers of ancient Mexico," he said, "saw the predator. They called it the flyer because it leaps through the air. It is not a pretty sight. It is a big shadow, impenetrably dark, a black shadow that jumps through the air. Then, it lands flat on the ground."

"The sorcerers of ancient Mexico were quite ill at ease with the idea of when it made its appearance on Earth. They reasoned that man must have been a complete being at one point, with stupendous insights and feats of awareness that are mythological legends nowadays. And then everything seems to disappear, and we have now a sedated man."

I wanted to get angry and call him a paranoiac, but somehow the righteousness that was usually just underneath the surface of my being wasn't there.

Something in me was beyond the point of asking myself my favorite question: What if all that he said is true?

At the moment he was talking to me that night, in my heart of hearts, I felt that all of what he was saying was true, but at the same time and with equal force, I felt that all that he was

saying was absurdity itself.

"What are you saying, don Juan?" I asked feebly. My throat was constricted. I could hardly breathe.

"What I'm saying is that what we have against us is not a simple predator. It is very smart and organized. It follows a methodical system to render us useless. Man, the magical being that he is destined to be, is no longer magical. He's an average piece of meat.

There are no more dreams for man but the dreams of an animal who is being raised to become a piece of meat: trite, conventional, imbecilic."

Don Juan's words were eliciting a strange, bodily reaction in me comparable to the sensation of nausea.

It was as if I were going to get sick to my stomach again. But the nausea was coming from the bottom of my being, from the marrow of my bones. I convulsed involuntarily. Don Juan shook me by the shoulders forcefully. I felt my neck wobbling back and forth under the impact of his grip. The maneuver calmed me down at once.

I felt more in control.

"This predator," don Juan said, "which, of course, is an inorganic being, is not altogether invisible to us as other inorganic beings are. I think as children we do see it, but we decide it's so horrific that we don't want to think about it. Children, of course, could insist on focusing on the sight, but everybody else around them dissuades them from doing so.

The only alternative left for mankind is discipline. Discipline is the only deterrent. But by discipline I don't mean harsh routines. I don't mean waking up every morning at five-thirty and throwing cold water on yourself until you're blue. Sorcerers understand discipline as the capacity to face with serenity odds that are not included in our expectations.

For sorcerers, discipline is an art; the art of facing infinity without flinching; not because they are strong and tough, but because they are filled with awe."

"In what way would the sorcerers' discipline be a deterrent to the flyers?" I asked.

Don Juan scrutinized my face as if to discover any signs of my disbelief.

He said,

"Sorcerers say that discipline makes the glowing coat of awareness unpalatable to

the flyer.

The result is that the predators become bewildered. An inedible glowing coat of awareness is not part of their cognition, I suppose. After being bewildered, they don't have any recourse other than refraining from continuing their nefarious task. If the predators don't eat our glowing coat of awareness for a while, it will keep on growing.

"Simplifying this matter to the extreme, I can say that sorcerers, by means of their discipline, push the predators away long enough to allow their glowing coat of awareness to grow beyond the level of the toes. Once it goes beyond the level of the toes, it grows back to its natural size.

The sorcerers of ancient Mexico used to say that the glowing coat of awareness is like a tree. If it is not pruned, it grows to its natural size and volume. As awareness reaches levels higher than the toes, tremendous maneuvers of perception become a matter of course.

"The grand trick of those sorcerers of ancient times was to burden the flyers' mind with discipline. Sorcerers found out that if they taxed the flyers' mind with inner silence, the foreign installation would flee, and give any one of the practitioners involved in this maneuver the total certainty of the mind's foreign origin.

The [alien mind control of these creatures] comes back, I assure you, but not as strong; and a process begins in which the fleeing of the flyers' mind becomes routine until one day it flees permanently.

"That's the day when you have to rely on your own devices which are nearly zero. A sad day indeed! There's no one to tell you what to do. There's no mind of foreign origin to dictate the imbecilities you're accustomed to. My teacher, the nagual Julian, used to warn all his disciples that this was the toughest day in a sorcerer's life for the real mind that belongs to us. The sum total of our experience after a lifetime of domination has been rendered shy, insecure, and shifty.

Personally, I would say that the real battle of sorcerers begins at that moment. The rest is merely preparation."

I became genuinely agitated.

I wanted to know more, and yet a strange feeling in me clamored for me to stop. It alluded to dark results and punishment, something like the wrath of God descending on me for tampering with something veiled by God himself.

I made a supreme effort to allow my curiosity to win. I heard myself say,

"What-what-what do you mean, by taxing the flyers' mind?"

"Discipline taxes the foreign mind no end," he replied. "So, through their discipline, sorcerers vanquish the foreign installation."

I was overwhelmed by his statements.

I believed that don Juan was either certifiably insane or that he was telling me something so awesome that it froze everything in me. I noticed, however how quickly I rallied my energy to deny everything he had said.

After an instant of panic, I began to laugh, as if don Juan had told me a joke. I even heard myself saying,

"Don Juan, don Juan, you're incorrigible!"

Don Juan seemed to understand everything I was experiencing. He shook his head from side to side, and raised his eyes to the heavens in a gesture of mock despair.

He said,

"I am so incorrigible, that I am going to give the flyers' mind which you carry inside you one more jolt. I am going to reveal to you one of the most extraordinary secrets of sorcery. I am going to describe to you a finding that took sorcerers thousands of years to verify and consolidate."

He looked at me, smiled maliciously, and said,

"The flyers' mind flees forever when a sorcerer succeeds in grabbing on to the vibrating force that holds us together as a conglomerate of energy fields. If a sorcerer maintains that pressure long enough, the flyers' mind flees in defeat.

And that's exactly what you are going to do; hold on to the energy that binds you together."

I had the most inexplicable reaction I could have imagined. Something in me actually shook, as if it had received a jolt. I entered into a state of unwarranted fear, which I immediately associated with my religious background.

Don Juan looked at me from head to toe.

"You are fearing the wrath of God, aren't you?" he said. "Rest assured, that's not your fear. It's the flyers' fear, because it knows that you will do exactly as I'm telling you."

His words did not calm me at all. I felt worse.

I was actually convulsing involuntarily, and I had no means to stop it.

"Don't worry," don Juan said calmly. "I know for a fact that those attacks wear off very quickly. The flyer's mind has no concentration whatsoever."

After a moment, everything stopped as don Juan had predicted.

To say again that I was bewildered is a euphemism. This was the first time in my life ever, with don Juan or alone, that I didn't know whether I was coming or going. I wanted to get out of the chair and walk around, but I was deathly afraid. I was filled with rational assertions, and at the same time I was filled with an infantile fear.

I began to breathe deeply as a cold perspiration covered my entire body. I had somehow unleashed on myself a most godawful sight: black, fleeting shadows jumping all around me wherever I turned.

I closed my eyes and rested my head on the arm of the stuffed chair.

"I don't know which way to turn, don Juan," I said.

"Tonight, you have really succeeded in getting me lost." Don Juan said, "You're being torn by an internal struggle. Down in the depths of you, you know that you are incapable of refusing the agreement that an indispensable part of you, your glowing coat of awareness, is going to serve as an incomprehensible source of nourishment to, naturally, incomprehensible entities.

"And another part of you will stand against this situation with all its might. The sorcerers' revolution is that they refuse to honor agreements in which they did not participate. Nobody ever asked me if I would consent to being eaten by beings of a different kind of awareness.

My parents just brought me into this world to be food, like themselves, and that's the end of the story."

Don Juan stood up from his chair and stretched his arms and legs.

"We have been sitting here for hours. It's time to go into the house. I'm going to eat. Do you want to eat with me?"

I declined.

My stomach was in an uproar.

"I think you'd better go to sleep," he said. "The blitz has devastated you."

I didn't need any further coaxing. I collapsed onto my bed, and fell asleep like the dead.

[When I arrived] home, as time went by, the idea of the flyers became one of the main fixations of my life. I got to the point where I felt that don Juan was absolutely right about them. No matter how hard I tried, I couldn't discard his logic.

The more I thought about it, and the more I talked to and observed myself, and my fellow men, the more intense the conviction that something was rendering us incapable of any activity or any interaction or any thought that didn't have the self as its focal point.

My concern, as well as the concern of everyone I knew or talked to, was the self. Since I couldn't find any explanation for such universal homogeneity, I believed that don Juan's line of thought was the most appropriate way of elucidating the phenomenon.

I went as deeply as I could into readings about myths and legends. In reading, I experienced something I had never felt before: Each of the books I read was an interpretation of myths and legends. In each one of those books, a homogeneous mind was palpable.

The styles differed, but the drive behind the words was homogeneously the same: Even though the theme was something as abstract as myths and legends, the authors always managed to insert statements about themselves.

The homogeneous drive behind every one of those books was not the stated theme of the book. Instead, it was self-service. I had never felt this before. I attributed my reaction to don Juan's influence. The unavoidable question that I posed to myself was: Is he influencing me to see this, or is there really a foreign mind dictating everything we do?

I lapsed, perforce, into denial again, and I went insanely from denial to acceptance to denial. Something in me knew that whatever don Juan was driving at was an energetic fact; but something equally important in me knew that all of that was guff.

The end result of my internal struggle was a sense of foreboding; the sense of something imminently dangerous coming at me. I made extensive anthropological inquiries into the subject of the flyers in other cultures, but I couldn't find any references to them anywhere. Don Juan seemed to be the only source of information about this matter.

The next time I saw him, I instantly jumped to talk about the flyers.

I said,

"I have tried my best to be rational about this subject matter, but I can't. There are moments when I fully agree with you about the predators."

"Focus your attention on the fleeting shadows that you actually see," don Juan said with a smile. I told don Juan that those fleeting shadows were going to be the end of my rational life. I saw them everywhere. Since I had left his house, I was incapable of going to sleep in the dark. To sleep with the lights on did not bother me at all. The moment I turned the lights off, however, everything around me began to jump. I never saw complete figures or shapes. All I saw were fleeting black shadows.

"The flyers' mind has not left you," don Juan said. "It has been seriously injured. It's trying its best to rearrange its relationship with you. But something in you is severed forever. The flyer knows that. The real danger is that the flyers' mind may win by getting you tired and forcing you to quit by playing the contradiction between what it says and what I say."

"You see, the flyers' mind has no competitors. When it proposes something, it

agrees with its own proposition, and it makes you believe that you've done something of worth. The flyers' mind will say to you that whatever Juan Matus is telling you is pure nonsense, and then the same mind will agree with its own proposition, 'Yes, of course, it is nonsense,' you will say. That's the way they overcome us.

"The flyers are an essential part of the universe, and they must be taken as what they really are; awesome, monstrous. They are the means by which the universe tests us. We are energetic probes created by the universe," he continued as if he were oblivious to my presence, "and it's because we are possessors of energy that has awareness that we are the means by which the universe becomes aware of itself.

"The flyers are the implacable challengers. They cannot be taken as anything else. If we succeed in doing that, the universe allows us to continue."

Excerpted from "The Malibu Mystic"

A Historic Novel

by **Robert M. Stanley**

In 1985, as usual, summer officially ended on September 21, the fall equinox, which was just another postcard-perfect day in Malibu.

Bert was still working even though it was very quiet at the beach. All the kids were supposed to be back in school and Bert's seasonal job was nearly at an end. In some ways, those last few weeks of work felt more like a paid vacation.

While stationed at the public walkway, Bert could visually survey the entire private beach. He had a weathered, old, circular, redwood table and a folding chair. His surfboard was leaning up against a brick wall that defined the public walkway, and his ATV was parked nearby. As usual, one of the local dogs, a wet and sandy golden retriever, stood by impatiently waiting for someone to toss a tennis ball into the water.

Bert's girlfriend Mandy, and her friend Eva, had skipped school and come to the beach for a visit.

Since he wasn't busy, Bert invited the girls to go for a swim. While they splashed, screamed, and laughed in the surf, Bert caught a few waves. Afterwards, Bert took his surfboard over to a storage area at a nearby beach house. He quickly put the board away, walked to the other side of the house and took a hot, outdoor shower which was a real luxury.

As he walked from the house back to the beach, he noticed a young boy, who looked about eight-or-nine-years old, digging in the sand.

"Havin' fun?" Bert inquired.

"Yeah" the boy replied without smiling or looking up.

To Bert, it seemed odd that the boy wasn't glad to be out of school and playing at the beach on such a beautiful day.

Curious, Bert then noticed a large, deep scar on the boy's forehead and wondered how he had got it, but decided not to ask. Perhaps the kid was home from school because he was feeling ill. Bert considered that a blow to the head hard enough to create that type of scar could also cause severe headaches.

Realizing there was nothing he could do for the boy Bert shrugged his shoulders and jogged back to his beach chair, rapidly rubbed on some suntan lotion, and got comfortable. After a few minutes, the intense sunlight had warmed his copper-colored body to the bone and he began feeling very relaxed and glad to be alive.

It was a rare moment that he wished would last forever.

Suddenly, the shocking sound of a very large piece of plate glass breaking rippled through the calm morning air which caused Bert to reflexively turn his head toward the event as he jumped up from his chair. He was surprised that, for some reason, time seemed to slow down and his vision telescoped toward the sound.

The gut-wrenching sound had come from the house where minutes earlier he had just taken a shower. In a surreal moment, Bert saw a boy behind the glass. His head violently bounced backwards after slamming into and shattering the large, sliding glass door located on the second story of the beach house.

It was then that Bert realized it was the boy he had met just minutes ago. Bert watched in horror as the boy reflexively clutched both his hands to his bloody face. In the next instant, a tall, adult man appeared from the shadows behind the boy and swept him up in his arms. Then, time seemed to suddenly speed up as massive amounts of adrenaline surged through Bert's body.

He sprinted to the beach house with superhuman speed and quickly opened the door without knocking. Although the owners of the house knew him well, Bert realized the people using the house that day were just guests.

As he ran up the stairs, Bert didn't hear the boy screaming or crying which worried him even more.

"Security!" he yelled as he raced to the top of the stairs.

He then walked quickly into the living room where the boy's grandmother was standing in

shock.

The color had drained from her face and she was staring into space like a statue.

"Has anyone... called 911?" Bert asked while trying to catch his breath.

"My husband took Tommy to the bedroom to stop the bleeding."

"Did you call the paramedics?" Bert asked in deadly serious tone, still trying to catch his breath.

As the grandmother silently shook her head Bert spun around, quickly scanned the room, found a phone, and called for help.

After he hung up, he surveyed the scene.

"The paramedics are on their way and should be here very soon. Do you have something I can clean up this glass with?"

"I guess so," she replied still in shock.

Bert searched the house and soon found what he needed.

But as he was carefully cleaning up the bloody, razor-sharp shards of broken glass, something invisible touched him like a cold breeze, and the hair on the back of his neck stood up.

Whatever it was, it caught one hundred and ten percent of Bert's attention. At that moment, he had an illogical, horrifying feeling that some kind of paranormal parasite was in the house, and it was actually feeding off the negative energy generated by the physical pain and fearful emotions of the traumatic event.

Bert didn't want to upset the grandmother any further, but his curiosity and survival instincts had now kicked into over drive.

"How did this happen?" He asked while trying to appear calm.

"I'm just glad the sliding door was shut or... this could have been a lot worse."

"Excuse me?"

"I really can't explain it. He was just sitting there on the floor in front of me. The next thing I knew... he was running full speed across the room toward the balcony. If the sliding door was open... he would have jumped over the railing and fallen to his death."

"Look, I know it's really none of my business, but earlier I saw your grandson playing out in front of the house and I noticed he has a large scar on his forehead."

Looking puzzled she said,

"Yes, you're right, he does."

"May I ask how he got that?"

"It was about a year ago. He was in the back of his dad's pickup truck playing with a cat. The cat jumped out of the bed of the truck and Tommy jumped out after him head first and hit his face on the trailer hitch. I probably shouldn't tell you this, but for some strange reason, Tommy thinks he can fly."

Alarm bells suddenly went off in Bert's head as he visualized the boy jumping out of the truck.

It was clear that something was very wrong with this situation, but he instinctively knew this wasn't the right time or place to deal with the problem: he needed more information... and a plan.

Later, after the paramedics had stabilized the boy and drove off with their sirens blaring, Bert walked slowly back to his post with a pain in the pit of his stomach that felt like it was draining his life force away; eating at his soul.

It was unlike anything he had ever experienced before.

He was deeply troubled in a way he had never known and was trying to stay calm in the midst of the mental chaos he was experiencing. It was a survival technique he had learned during his training as a Junior Lifeguard. He knew that if you get caught in an undertow in the surf you don't panic because it only makes things worse.

You have to save your energy until you reach calmer waters and then swim for shore.

But, hard as he tried, Bert couldn't shake the feeling there was something supernatural in that house that had touched him and it was angry with him.



IS YAHWEH AN ANNUNAKI?

by [Jan Erik Sigdell](#)

received by Email from Jan Erik Sigdell, on August 16, 2010

Content

- [Who is Yahweh?](#)
- [Correspondences with the Bible](#)
- [Plurals in the Bible](#)
- [The Gnostic Christian view of Yahweh](#)
- [The abominable cruelties of Yahweh](#)
- [So who, then, are these Anunnaki?](#)
- [And who, then, is Yahweh?](#)
- [And who is Jesus' God?](#)
- [A hypothesis about Jesus' mission and the Christianity](#)
- [And who, then, is Allah?](#)
- [Also other extraterrestrial visits?](#)
- [Are then all "Gods" only extraterrestrials?](#)
- [The Anunnaki want to claim that they are our creators!](#)
- [Are the Anunnaki mentioned in the Bible?](#)
- [REFERENCES](#)
- [APPENDIX - Creation in the Gnostic Christian view](#)
- [Epilog](#)

Who is Yahweh?

His name is actually written with only the consonants [YHWH](#).

In the Hebrew writing the vowels are, if at all written, marked with diacritics (additional signs), which is never or only rarely done with YHWH. The reason may be that according to old tradition his name should not be pronounced. One therefore talks about him in indirect ways, such as Adonay = "the Lord".

For this reason the vowel signs for *ADNY* are used also for *YHWH*.

This would actually lead to Yahowah, but it became Yehowah. Why is that? One reason for the "e" could be that Yehu is an alternative name for him (and apparently one that may be pronounced).

The more proper pronunciation will, however, be Yahweh. Ancient text and inscription discoveries [2] show that the archaic Hebrew religion knew a highest god 'El 'Elyon (the sign ' is in transliterations used for the Hebrew letter 'aleph and ' for the letter 'ayin), who had 70 sons. One of his sons was Yahweh, who had a consort 'Asherah, i.e., a goddess. Her name is mentioned some 40 times in the Old Testament but it is almost always translated as "grove" or "tree".

This is because her symbol is a tree or and upright wooden pole. So when the Old Testament states that it is forbidden to plant a tree at the altar of Yahweh it really means that it is forbidden to place a symbol of 'Asherah there (Deut 16:21 - and what sense would it otherwise have to forbid planting a tree there?).

Has Yahweh even rejected her?

The true creator god, the prime creator, was therefore not Yahweh, but 'El 'Elyon. He has obviously created a number of secondary gods as his "sons" - better: deities - of which Yahweh is one (and, of course, also the "daughter" '[Asherah](#)).

Hence, Yahweh is not the prime creator he wants us to believe that he would be, even though he has also produced certain creations. We recognize a noticeable parallel to the Sumerian creation story [Enûma Elish](#) (I here simply use the notation "Sumerian" generally without dividing texts up in a more exact ethnological manner as "Sumerian", "Acadian", "Assyrian", etc.).

This tells us about a prime creator pair Apsû and Ti'âmat (who we, in a way, could also regard as the male and female side of the prime creator, resp.), who created a number of deities, from which further deity races arose. One such deity race is the one of the Anunnaki (so called because their ruler and leader has the name Anu).

They separated themselves off from the 2 prime creators and wanted to live and act without them. Enûma Elish tells about a murder of the highest gods. The Anunnaki are told to have killed first Apsû and then Ti'âmat!

Is it possible to kill the prime creators? Of course not!

This merely symbolizes that they turned away from them and didn't want to have anything to do with them, as if they were dead - that was the fall, the plunge out of the divine light into a relative darkness. Therefore, [the Anunnaki](#) are fallen deities. The one who is said to have murdered Ti'âmat is Marduk who also became the lord of the Earth.

The Anunnaki have under his rule created new human beings on our Earth by means of genetic manipulation, and from them to-day's humanity arose.

Correspondences with the Bible

The first sentence in [the Bible reads](#), in the common translation:

"In the beginning *God* created the heaven and the earth".

(Gen 1:1)

The Hebrew word that is here translated as *God* is 'Elohim.

It is a linguistic fact that cannot be denied that this word is a plural and hence means "gods". It has been tried to explain this away through declaring it as *pluralis majestatis*, which actually doesn't seem to be common in Hebrew. It rather looks as if one is trying to sweep an embarrassing question under the carpet.

In Hebrew, the sentence is Bere'shit bara' 'Elohim 'et ha shamayim ve-'et ha 'arets. Therefore, some want to translate it as: "In the beginning the gods created the heaven and the earth", but this doesn't fit, since the word bara' = "create" is in singular. Furthermore, the word for "heaven", shamay, is also in plural: shamayim. But the problem has a solution.

According to cabbalistic sources, the word bere'shit means not only "beginning", but also "the first one", the "original one", the first entity that was, the highest *God*. The little word 'et could be seen as an accusative particle but can also be translated as "with" (in ve-'et the word ve means "and", hence: "and with").

We now arrive at the following translation, which fits grammatically:

"The first one created the gods [together] with the heavens [cosmic worlds] and with the Earth".

This translation, therefore, refers to a prime creator, who first created “gods” and cosmic worlds, of which one is the Earth.

According to Gen 2, Yahweh is one of these gods, one of the ‘Elohim (since the Bible here calls him “Yahweh ‘Elohim” in the Hebrew text, and not simply “Yahweh”). Some regard the ‘Elohim as creator gods, who (themselves created) in their turn created other entities –human beings, animals and plants, like Yahweh did.

The conventional and “dogmatically approved” translation of bere’shit is based on be = “in, at” and re’shit = “beginning”. However dictionaries (such as [3]) state that re’shit can also mean “the first (of its kind)” and be can be a reference to the “origin”.

Therefore the word bere’shit can also be understood as a somewhat tautological expression for “the original first”, “the very first” or “the first of all”. A cabbalistic interpretation is that the word is a combination of beyt = “house, residence” and re’sh = “the supreme, the lord” placed inside beyt (between be and yt).

This is then interpreted as “the lord in his residence”.

In a more exact transliteration is bere’shiyt and re’shiyt, resp., and thus one can say “between be and yt”. In -iyt, however, the letter y (actually being a consonant) phonetically marks the prolongation of i and therefore the more common (but less exact) transliteration is bere’shit. More exactly then with a stroke over the i that marks the length: ī. There are some more peculiarities in the sentence. If one still wants to translate as “in ... beginning”, it should more literally be “in a beginning” rather than “in the beginning” (because the latter would be bare’shiyt - a contraction of behare’shiyt - and not bere’shiyt).

This seems to make little difference, but the word is actually written in an undetermined form as if there could have been more than one beginning (like “in one of the beginnings”). Or it could be a genitive, like “beginning’s” or “of the beginning”. This again makes little difference, but in this case the word “create” would have another grammatical form ^[4].

Such little peculiarities also disappear if we accept the cabbalistic explanation that bere’shiyt actually can be understood as “the first one”.

Plurals in the Bible

First we note that the Bible has two stories of creations of human beings. In Gen 1 it is stated that the gods - the ‘Elohim - created humans in their image.

Here the plural is obvious:

“ [Let us make man in our image](#), after our likeness... So the gods [properly translated] created man in their own 3 image ... male and female they created them”.

(Gen 1:26-27)

This, furthermore, means that the woman was created equivalent to man.

They should reproduce diligently. In Gen 2 we come to the second creation of humans. Here we meet Yahweh ‘Elohim - hence one of the gods named Yahweh - who first created Adam and then Eve. He obviously makes his own creation and he forbids Adam to eat from the “tree of knowledge”.

The two must later leave Eden and Yahweh 'Elohim said:

“Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil”.

(Gen 3:22)

If we assume two creations of humans (which the conventional theology apparently doesn't want to do), this also explains something in Gen 4 that would otherwise be a riddle. There obviously already were people of the first creation outside of Eden, to where Adam and Eve had to go.

Cain killed Abel and Yahweh said:

“...whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold”.

(Gen 4:15)

Who would else be there to possibly kill him? Then Cain took a wife and had a son with her, etc. From where did otherwise these women come?

In Gen 18:1-5 Abraham is visited by three men - Yahweh together with two others. In Gen 19 Lot asks Adam about the three, who later destroy Sodom and Gomorrah. They will all three have been 'Elohim.

In many Bible passages gods are mentioned in a context which gives us the following impression:

there are other gods but you should stick to only one of them.

The well-known command in Ex 20:3 (below) could be understood as a “non-competition clause”.

There are in Exodus more relevant passages, such as:

“Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods?” (15:11)

“Now I know that the LORD is greater than all gods...” (18:11)

“Thou shalt have no other gods before me.” (20:3)

“Thou shalt not revile the gods...” (22:28)

“...make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.”
(23:13)

There is a large number of other examples in Ex 12:12; 20:5; 22:20; 22:28; 23:24; 23:32-33 and 34:14-16, in Num 25:2 and 33:4, in Deut 4:28; 5:7; 6:14; 7:4; 7:16; 7:25; 8:19; 10:17; 11:16; 11:28; 12:2-3; 12:30-31; 13:2; 13:6-7; 13:13; 17:3; 18:20; 20:18; 20:26; 28:24; 28:64; 29:18; 29:26; 30:17; 31:16; 31:18; 31:20; 32:16-17 and 32:37 as well as in many more passages in Joshua, Judges, 1Samuel, 2Samuel, 1Kings, 2Kings, 1Chronik, 2Chronik, Ezra, Psalms, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Daniel, Hosea, Nahum und Zephaniah.

Another remarkable part in the Bible is the mentioning of the “sons of God” in Gen 6:2 and 6:4:

“That the sons of *God* saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose... There were giants (tyrants) in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of *God* came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.”

Here again the Hebrew text has 'Elohim and "the sons of God" are, correctly translated, "the sons of the gods". The text makes a difference between them and the humans. Hence they were not humans.

Were they half-gods? And the "[giants](#)" who were born from them, where they maybe quarter-gods?

The Gnostic Christian view of Yahweh

In the early Christianity there were two mainstreams: the Paulinian and the Gnostic Christians.

Saul had pursued Christians until he converted and became Paul. The year of his conversion is estimated to be between 33 and 35. The Paulinian Christianity began to develop only after that. Who were the Christians that Paul pursued? They will especially have been the so called Christian Jews. This concept refers to groups among the earliest Christianity, to which belonged Jews who still adhered to Jewish customs - like *Jesus* and his disciples themselves.

Out of these Christian Jews arose the movement of the Gnostic Christians. Because of his views, Paul came into a conflict with this original Christianity ^[5].

Hence the Paulinian Christianity didn't arise out of the original Christianity, and with Paul, who hadn't known *Jesus* himself, an obviously modified Christianity began, that distanced itself from the Christianity close to *Jesus* that was in the beginning. For the Gnostics, the creator of this world wasn't the true prime creator, but a demiurg, a "craftsman", a fallen angel, who also has an evil side.

While the real *God*, the true prime creator (who *Jesus* calls ⁴ "father") is unrestrictedly good, an imperfect demiurg created an imperfect world.

It has been shown that the Gnostics identified this imperfect demiurg-"god" with the god of the Old Testament, who they also called [Yaldabaoth](#), who wants to keep humans in a state of ignorance in a material world and who punishes their attempts to achieve knowledge and insight (to "eat from the tree of knowledge").

The demiurg is a lesser god who wants to be the only one ^[6].

The text [The Apokryphon of John](#) (or The Secret Book of John) states:

"He is impious in his madness, she who dwells in him. For he said, 'I am *God* and no other god exists except me', since he is ignorant of the place from which his strength had come" ^[7].

(Cf. Ex 20:23 and Deut 5:7)

Could this be the explanation of all the abominable cruelties, which after all are literally described in the Old Testament (see below)?

A similar view was expressed by **Marcion** (approx. 85-160) ^[8], the first theologian who made a difference between the *God of Love* in the New Testament and an *evil god* of the Old Testament.

The abominable cruelties of Yahweh

Who reads the Bible in an objective and unprejudiced way without blinders that fade out certain passages, will (or should...) become deeply indignant about the abominable cruelties ^[9] described therein.

The “lord” guides his people to the “promised land”, but that land isn’t free. People already live there in various towns. Therefore the “lord” commands his people to mercilessly slaughter all of them.

In nearly all cases not even a child, a woman or an old man is spared, but they should completely all be killed, so that his people can live in:

“great and goodly cities, which thou buildedst not, and houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full”.

(Deut 6:10-11)

With this, a veritable holocaust begins!

In one city after the other they murder and slaughter until no one is left. The only exception is in a few cases that they kidnap virgins. For what? It would certainly be naïve to claim that it would not be for sexual “services”.

When Moses by order of Yahweh could say as follows, he strongly disqualifies himself and his commissioner:

“And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host... which came from the battle. And Moses said unto them, ‘Have ye saved all the women alive? ... Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him. But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves”

(Num 31:14-18).

This rather looks like a mass human sacrifice for the “lord”...

For those who understand German I may suggest to read what the learned **Karlheinz Deschner** writes about this extremely blood-curdling common history of two world religions ^[10]. Persons who regard themselves as Christians like to suggest that the victims would be “evil” people who lived in “sin”, and don’t want to understand how they this way betray *Jesus’* teachings.

There can be no worse sin than to kill in the name of *God* (or of his messenger *Christ*)! And if one kills in the name of Yahweh, or by his order, this shows clearly enough that he cannot be the true god. *Jesus* taught us

that who takes to the sword will be undone by the sword, and even to love our enemies.

When Yahweh rages as follows he demonstrates his fake divinity:

“And if ye walk contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins. I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and your highways shall be desolate. ...And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied. And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me; Then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins. And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.”

(Lev 26:21-29)

The macho behavior began already before the exodus from Egypt. Yahweh sent Moses several times to the Pharaoh to request letting the Hebrews free.

The Pharaoh repeatedly declared that he would do that, but Yahweh the each time hardened his heart so that he, after all, refused:

“...for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might shew these my signs before him” (Ex 10:1).

Yahweh insisted in showing his muscles and have all the ten plagues come over Egypt before he would let the Pharaoh allow the Hebrews to go. At last he went through Egypt and killed all innocent first-born! (Ex 11:5, 12:12, 12:29, 13:15)

For what did he want to demonstrate all this cruelty? In a similar way he hardened the hearts of the Hivites (living in the “promised Land”) so that they should not try to make piece with the Hebrews but meet them in battle so that they would be mercilessly destroyed (Josh 11:19,20).

Everyone should die!

So who, then, are these Anunnaki?

The Sumerian texts tell about a [planet Nibiru](#) that like a comet moves in a long-stretched elliptic orbit with a revolution period of 3600 years, and that that planet is the home of the Anunnaki.

Hence the planet during more than 3000 years is so far away from the sun that everything must be frozen there. How can they live in such a world?

The answer will be that they are multidimensional beings, maybe 5-dimensional. They are said to be of a reptilian nature. We are only three-dimensional, i.e., we can only perceive three space dimensions and think only three-dimensionally. It seems that the Anunnaki have made us this way so that we should not perceive them, unless they appear in their three-dimensional form.

This form (their three-dimensional body) is in the long period when the planet is far from the sun - apparently during more than 3000 years - in some state of hibernation, and then they act in other dimensions, invisible to us. In times when it is closer to the sun, they have visited us in their three-dimensional shape and that is told about in the Sumerian and related clay-plate texts.

During other times they, however, influence us invisibly from the other dimensions and want to control how things are going on our planet and manipulate us their way, in politics, in a controlled science (leaving out things they don't want us to know) and in business.

They, of course, need life energy. They could have had it from still higher dimensions, but they instead take it from us and want to keep us as a kind "milking cattle" for such energies, but without us being conscious of it. We shouldn't know what is going on.

Why do they do it that way? The answer will be that they separated themselves off from their divine origin - they "killed" the prime creators.

Hence they cannot expect to get energy from there. They love brutality - fight, war, violence, bloodshed and violent death. Why that? When a human being dies violently, his body is normally still full of life energy (his "batteries are charged").

This energy is released at the time of death and the Anunnaki can gather it. But when someone dies wasting away or in old-age weakness, there is hardly any energy left to "harvest" (his "batteries are empty").

It furthermore seems that they enjoy animating us to violence and war, like when a child plays war games with a computer. They have for this reason put aggressiveness in our genes, but also character traits like obedience to superiors and easily feeling fear. To have fear, especially fear of death, is an effective means for manipulation. When we feel rage and hatred in aggressions, we unconsciously also set life energies free, and we do the same when we have a strong fear.

Obedience makes us more easily manipulated to do things we really don't want to do.

It should also be mentioned that they (being multidimensional beings) will know quite well what too few of us want to know: that there actually is no death. Only the body dies, but the soul is immortal.

This doesn't make things they do less cruel ... but rather becomes a bad excuse. I wonder if it might not be the karma for many of them to become real "milk and slaughter cattle" after the end of their long lives...

This explains why the Anunnaki allegedly have very long life spans, of the order of thousands and even tens of thousands of years.

In the state of hibernation, their three-dimensional bodies don't age. This interpretation of the Sumerian and related clay-plate texts is, of course, another one than that of official science. Who, however, studies the original texts (of which translations are found in University libraries) will find that there are no real contradictions to such an interpretation.

It is really possible, but official science denies it. Only few have dealt with the subject from this aspect, the best known being [Zecharia Sitchin](#) ^[11].

My book *Es begann in Babylon* ("It began in Babylonia") ^[1] also does so, but describes several things differently than Sitchin does - which means that I don't agree to everything he writes, especially not the remarkable embellishment of the Anunnaki (i.e., Sitchin doesn't discuss the "primary murder" of the creator gods Anû und Ti'âmat)

In the fall of 2007, a rumor was around that Sitchin would have been arrested.

This later turned out to have (highly probably) been a hoax (or maybe an intent was cancelled and later denied). No one should be astonished that some by all means strive to refute him as a crank or a liar. As an example, there is a website that claims that the words "Anunnaki" and "Nîbiru" would be found nowhere in the clay-plate texts. But I have an academic treatise by an ethnological scientist in which these words are certainly found in the translations ^[12].

As concerns channeling, I am very skeptical, since it is hard to separate the chaff from the wheat, and there obviously is much more chaff than wheat. There is, however, a book that deals with these things of which I (rather exceptionally) have a good feeling: [Bringers of the Dawn](#) by **Barbara Marciniak** ^[13].

The Anunnaki are there called "lizzies" (as diminutive of "lizards"), since [they are reptilian](#).

There is much information that indicates that the Anunnaki still to day have a secret influence, especially through secret societies [like Zionism](#) and related associations, like the [Illuminati](#) and certain [Masonic orders](#). In them, only very few chosen ones at the very top of the pyramid know about the Anunnaki connection, but the mass of people - also of members - is kept in ignorance. (I suspect that something similar since almost 2000 years holds for [the Church](#).)

The "harvest" of life energies from humans and animals gives a sense to the cruel practice of sacrifice.

Of course, the meat is of no use to the "gods", but the for us invisible life energies are. This underlines the remark above that all the murdering in the Old Testament may be seen as a mass human sacrifice for the "lord". Since this life energy is especially contained in the blood, this also explains the command for the

cruel practice of letting an animal bleed to death that is maintained in certain cultures.

The blood - rather: the life energy in it - is for the "gods", only the meat is for humans.

And who, then, is Yahweh?

Sitchin in one of his books ^[14] takes the question up, who Yahweh may be. Is he also an Anunnaki?

He is visibly trying hard to show that *Yahweh isn't an Anunnaki*, but the *god of the Anunnaki*. His argumentation is, however, not very convincing. In my book ^[1] I demonstrate that his reasoning can also be seen to demonstrate that Yahweh is Marduk, and that is something he certainly wants to deny. It is a question of the point of view.

Thus one can actually set up the hypothesis that Yahweh is an Anunnaki! And that he during their physical absence from the Earth is a kind of "governor" of the Anunnaki. This fits to what is stated above about his abominable cruelty, on one side, and on the other side the violent nutrition of the Anunnaki with our life energies.

Does he supply the Anunnaki with such energies from the Earth during their hibernation?

Yahweh, then (together with two other, see above) had Sodom and Gomorrah (more correctly 'Amorah') destroyed. There are indications that this could have been done by means of a [nuclear explosions](#). Certain geological peculiarities in the area may be such an indication. This allegedly was done because the inhabitants of the cities were prone to sin.

However, Sitchin's understanding of the clay-plate texts claims that the Anunnaki in the area were operating a basis for space traffic with [Nîbiru](#).

One gets the impression that they wanted to destroy this and eliminate all traces before they at that time gave up their three-dimensional physical presence on Earth. Sinai would at the time have been a forbidden area for humans. And that is from where Yahweh came - he is in the history of religions described to be a war-god from Sinai ^[2]!

The thing about "sin" may then rather have been an excuse... or the "sin" was being in or too close to the *forbidden area* (so that they knew about it, which others should not).

It is written in the Bible that the lord let "brimstone" and fire fall on the two towns. The Hebrew word that is here translated as "brimstone" is graphite, which rather means "[pitch](#)" (bitumen or tar) and generally refers to "inflammable material" ^[3], which may well be connected with explosions. Lot's wife became a

“pillar of salt” when this occurred (Gen 19:26).

She had hesitated, stopped and looked back, and thus probably was too late to find protection and security, so that her body instantly died and became white from the radiation. As concerns “sin”, rabbinic sources like Talmud and Tanach but also gospels mention hostility towards strangers and denying hospitality ^[15], but later interpretations want to see voluptuousness and especially homosexuality here.

If the latter would be true: why should so many heterosexuals and even children be punished along with the others? Actually: whatever the “sin” may have been: why punish also all the innocent?

Here we again come to the unjust cruelty...

And who is Jesus' God?

In the New Testament *Jesus* presents a divine father to us, who much more corresponds to our expectations of universal love and universal good.

He also talks about the *Holy Spirit*, who by many original Christians and by the Gnostics was understood to be a female manifestation of *God*. *God* as the prime creator thus appears as male and female at the same time.

The prime creators Apsû und Ti'âmat were described as a pair - prime *God* and prime *Goddess*. Could there be a connection between the *Holy Spirit* and Ti'âmat?

It isn't easy to reduce the *God*, about whom *Jesus* spoke and Yahweh to a common denominator.

The following quotation from the Gospel of John may be mentioned hereto:

“Then said *Jesus* to those Jews ...”

(8:31)

“...If *God* were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from *God*...”

(8:42)

“Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.”

(8:44)

About whom did *Jesus* speak here?

It can hardly have been Abraham, to which those he spoke to refer (8:39). The story of Abraham in the Old Testament gives no reason for that. It has been suggested that *Jesus* here spoke about Yahweh. One might object that the persons he spoke to probably were devoted to worldly things, materialists and in their true attitude servants of Mammon (the lord of richness).

In that case they were rather paying lip service in their belief. Is it imaginable that *Jesus* would speak about Yahweh as "the devil" or even "Satan"?

The Greek text here has *diabolos*, which actually means "calumniator" or "defamer" and that would probably be a more suitable translation. That Yahweh isn't the prime creator, but an anunnakian tribal god among others may in view of his undeniable cruelty even appear probable... Looked at it that way, the translation "calumniator" would fit.

But quite generally: Did *Jesus* want to teach original truths and was he for this reason killed by means of anunnakian influence? Did one want to prevent an attempt to give truth back to people?

Has one for this purpose infiltrated the Church when it became clear that the new teachings could not be abolished ^[16]?

People expected a Messiah, who would liberate them from Roman rule - but maybe someone came, who would show us the way to liberation from the Anunnaki, and no one really understood him...

A hypothesis about Jesus' mission and the Christianity

Against the background of these considerations I have come to the following hypothesis.

Jesus came from above, sent with a revolutionary message to humanity and born in the very area, where the Anunnaki had had their center. These still had an invisible influence over humanity from "behind the veil". *Jesus* gradually brought people a truth, which these invisible rulers didn't want them to know.

His teachings about love, peace and spiritual as well as human independence were seen as a threat. Then he also in a cautious way taught that his "Father" isn't the god they believed in. As it came that far, he had to die for it. The invisible ruler hoped that, with his death, his teachings would with time become forgotten.

But it came to be differently.

Christianity spread, and through the *murder* of *Jesus* it was rather reinforced than weakened. Seeing this, the invisible rulers conceived a new strategy. They intended to infiltrate this Christianity and modify it in their own sense, so that it would no more be a threat to them but serve their purposes.

This was done and led to [the formation of a Church](#), while the original Gnostic Christianity was lost.

Jesus' teachings became twisted and falsified. In their place came the dogma of the Church and the real *Christ* was replaced by a fake "*Christ*".

In every Church, the dead *Jesus* hangs on a cross with nails in hands and feet, with thorns in his head and with a wound in his side. This is a real voodoo-technique for blocking his power.

The subconscious message to us is:

"Jesus is dead! Now we are in power!"

Then the triumph over his death was symbolized with the torture and murder tool he was killed with: [the cross](#)... If they had hanged him, I suppose the symbol of the Dogma would have been a rope with a slipknot... Paul played an important role, maybe as an unconscious agent for the invisible rulers.

He "converted" from being Saul, an enemy of Christians, to become the "apostle" Paul, who in a clever and sneaky way modified the teachings. That is how the alienation began, which was later continued by Constantine and others. They thereby also strove for a return to earlier patriarchal conditions, away from positive attitude to women that *Jesus* had.

A new misogyny came into Christianity through the back door, the way the invisible patriarchal rulers wanted to have it. The possibility for a return of the Goddess could not be allowed. The female quality of the Holy Spirit should again be forgotten, and all tendencies for devotion to a divine femininity were tactically diverted to Mary.

She is, of course, revered in her own right, but this reverence at the same time serves a secret deviation from the Goddess, who anew became forgotten.

And who, then, is Allah?

Islam arose around 600 years after Christianity and reveres *Allah* as the one and only god.

The word actually means "The God" and thus isn't really a name [but a designation](#) (like "Yahweh" isn't really a name either, [but also a designation](#) that means "he is").

One of the central basic principles of Islamic confession is:

"There is no god except 'The God'" (La ilaha illa Allah).

This reminds strongly of Yahweh's,

“Thou shalt have no other gods before me.”

Under the hypothesis that Yahweh saw himself threatened by Christianity and, therefore, infiltrated it, one can envision that the same Yahweh wanted to create an analogous religion under a new denomination in a related people.

On one side in order to have a “second track” for his influence and on the other side in order to be able to play the two off against each other in a Machiavellian sense of “**divide and rule**”.

Also other extraterrestrial visits?

It is highly probable that humans of this Earth have had contacts with extraterrestrials already before. It seems quite possible that the [Egyptians](#), [Incans](#), [Mayas](#) and [Aztecs](#) had such contacts and that these extraterrestrials will not always have been Anunnaki.

Regressions with persons, who once lived in [Atlantis](#), indicate that the culture there had contacts with extraterrestrials, who gave them higher knowledge as a kind of development aid.

They withdrew disappointedly when they saw that the knowledge was abused. One client experienced himself as a hybrid between extraterrestrials and humans, and suffered from being discriminated by both sides, since he didn't really look like an Earth human, but also not like an extraterrestrial.

Very evil chapters of human history on our planet are the cruel conquests and destructions of above all the Latin-American cultures through European Yahwistic cultures.

Why did the latter want that?

A logical answer will be that Yahweh manipulated humans to that end, since he didn't want competition in his influence on mankind. Thus this will concern influence of other extraterrestrials than [the Anunnaki](#) or, maybe, rivaling Anunnaki groups.

It may be assumed that [there were also other cultures on Earth](#) before the anunnakian manipulation of human life here, and that they may in many cases have had benevolent contacts with other extraterrestrials.

In India, an ancient knowledge has to a large extent survived that probably also has to do with very early extraterrestrial contacts.

The yahwistic attempts to eradicate this by means of the British rule (and earlier through the Muslim Moguls) luckily didn't really work. Instead, the knowledge became accessible to the entire world, since ancient Sanskrit texts were translated to English!

As if the plan backfired... (but to day business [globalization](#) is, instead, doing much damage to the Indian culture).

Are then all “Gods” only extraterrestrials?

There are authors who seem to claim that. But the true creator *God* certainly isn't in that sense an extraterrestrial, since he - beyond that concept - is everywhere.

That then some of his creations were regarded as “gods”, when they came from somewhere else to visit the Earth, is quite another matter.

The Anunnaki want to claim that they are our creators!

The Anunnaki are not our creators!

They have by means of [genetic manipulation](#) in very ancient times only created the bodies of our prime ancestors but not created them out of pure energy, as the prime creator did when he created our souls.

They are in no way our creators!

Are the Anunnaki mentioned in the Bible?

The Bible mentions a tall people called Anakim, the sons of Anak. They have to do with [the Nephilim](#), who are the above-mentioned “sons of the gods” who came down to Earth to have children with the “daughters of man”.

The following Bible passages mention “Anakim” and “Anak”:

Num 13:22; 13:28; 13:33, Deut 1:28; 2:10-11; 2:21, 9:2, Josh 11:21-22; 14:12; 14:15; 15:13-14; 21:11, Judg 1:20.

The conclusion near at hand would be that these are Anunnaki (in their three-dimensional appearance) or probably rather there off-spring resulting from their sexual involvement with humans of the Earth.

References

1. Jan Erik Sigdell: Es begann in Babylon ["It Began in Babylonia"], Holistika, Meckenheim, 2008.
 2. Ein Gott allein? JHWH-Verehrung und biblischer Monotheismus im Kontext der israelitischen und altorientalischen Religionsgeschichte ["One God alone? YHWH Worship and Biblical Monotheism in the Context of the Israelite and Ancient Oriental History of Religion"], 13th Colloquium of the Swiss Academy of Spiritual and Social Studies, ed. by Walter Dietrich and Martin A. Klopfenstein, Universitätsverlag, Freiburg (Switzerland), 1994 - several contributions are in English
 3. Gesenius' Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament Scriptures, transl. by Samuel Prideaux Tregelles, W.M. B. Eerdmans, Grand Rapids MI, no year (preface dated 1846)
 4. Åke Lundqvist: Vildåsnans törst ["The Thirst of the Wild Donkey"], Albert Bonniers, Falun, 2006 (a Swedish book about the Hebrew Bible)
 5. Das neue Taschenbuchlexikon [a German encyclopedia], Bertelsmann, Gütersloh, vol. 12, 1992, "Paulus", p. 70 and vol. 7, 1992, "Judenchristen", p. 169
 6. <http://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Demiurg>
 7. „The Apokryphon of John“, in The Nag Hammadi Library, Harper & Row, New York, no year, pages 98-116. See also <http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn.html> and reference 17 below
 8. <http://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Marcion> and <http://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Markionismus>
 9. A choice of the many cruelties in the Old Testament: Gen 34:25-29; - Ex 12:12; 12:29-30; 15:3; 32:26-28. - Lev 26:7-8; 26:21-22; 26:26-29. - Num 15:32-36; 16:29-35; 16:46-49; 21:3-6; 21:24-25; 21:33-35; 31:7-10; 31:14-18; 31:31-32; 31:35 - Deut 2:32-34; 3:1-6; 7:2-3; 9:3; 13:9-10; 13:14-16; 20:10-17; 21:11-14. - Joshua 6:20-25; 8:2; 8:21-25; 8:29; 10:10-11; 10:17-40; 11:6-22. - Judges 1:4-11; 1:17; 1:25; 3:29-31; 4:14-16; 7:15-25; 8:17; 9:4-5; 9:43-45; 9:49-52; 11:30-40; 15:15-16; 18:27; 19:22-29; 20:2; 20:31-37; 20:41-48. - 1Samuel 5:8-9; 6:19 (wrong translation in many modern texts, it should be 50070 and not 70); 11:6-11; 15:3-9; 15:33; 18:7; 30:17. - 2Samuel 5:8; 5:25; 8:1-5; 10:18; 12:31 (wrong translation in many modern texts, he actually put them under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brick kiln); 18:6-7; 24:10-16. - 1Kings 20:28-30. - 2Kings 1:9-14; 2:23-25; 5:25-27; 6:18; 10:13-25; 14:5-7; 15:16; 19:35. - 1Chronicles 20:2-3 (wrong translation in many modern texts, he actually cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. - Psalms 137:9. - Isaiah 13:15-18; 45:5-7; 49:25-26. - Jeremiah 16:3-5. - Lamentations 4:9-11. - Ezekiel 6:12-13; 9:3-6. - Hosea 13:15; 14:1. References to the stated wrong translations, i.e., playing facts down, have been given by Karlheinz Deschner. Luther's text as well as the English King James' Bible are here more correct, and who doubts may compare with them.
 10. Karlheinz Deschner: Kriminalgeschichte des Christentums ["Criminal History of Christianity"], vol. 1: Die Frühzeit ["The Early Times"], p. 73-89, Rowohlt, Reinbek, 1989
 11. <http://www.sitchin.com> - on his books in English: http://www.amazon.com/s?ie=UTF8&rh=%3Astripbooks%2Cp_27%3AZecharia%20Sitchin&field=author=Zecharia%20Sitchin&page=1
- and in German:
http://www.amazon.de/s/ref=nb_sb_noss?_mk_de_DE=%C5M%C5Z%D5%D1&url=searchalias%3Daps&field-keywords=sitchin&x=0&y=0
12. Alexander Heidel: The Babylonian Genesis, 2nd ed., The University of Chicago Press, Chicago IL, 1960
 13. Barbara Marciniak: Bringers of the Dawn, Bear & Company, Santa Fe, 1992, also available for free here: http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/pleyades/esp_pleyades_14.htm
 14. Zecharia Sitchin: [Divine Encounters](#), 1995: "Endpaper: God, the Extraterrestrial", p.347-380
 15. http://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sodom_und_Gomorrha#Interpretationen
 16. Jan Erik Sigdell: Reinkarnation, Christentum und das kirchliche Dogma ["Reincarnation, Christianity and the Dogma of the Church"], Ibera, Vienna, 2001, Chapter 11 and 12, English translation available for free here (European page letter size A4): <http://www.christian-reincarnation.com/PDF/ChristRein.pdf> and here (US page size "letter"): <http://www.christian-reincarnation.com/PDF/ChristRein2.pdf>

APPENDIX

Creation in the Gnostic Christian view

Mainly based on a German scholar translation of *The Apokryphon of John* ^[17, below].

Every translation is also an interpretation in the way the translator sees it (and, even if unconsciously, wants to see it). On top of that the following text in part is my own interpretation (which I actually feel is a bit inspired, maybe from the Epinoia [v.i.] in me). *God*, the creator, the “unknown father”, the first one that ever was, creates with his thought. He thinks - and then it is there.

The creative power of his thought is Barbelo, the invisible virginal spirit, the supreme female (bearing = creating) principle. She became the womb of everything (that would come to be). Out of her the Holy Spirit appeared (who the Gnostics regarded as female), the mother of the living. Her collaborator is reason (intelligence).

Out of these two *Christ* appeared, the divine Autogenes (Emerged-Out-Of-Himself, i.e.: not procreated).

On a lower level, Sophia (Wisdom) appeared as an Emanation of Barbelo. She wanted to create a male entity to appear out of herself, but without approval of the Spirit and without letting her consort know it (consorts are mentioned in connection with entities; hence they are actually androgynous, but either the female or male part comes in appearance). It was her own idea.

She actually had just a thought, but on that level thoughts are creative: you think it, and then it is there.

Therefore this entity came to be in ignorance and was imperfect. Sophia realized this and regretted it, cast the entity away from her and surrounded it with a luminous cloud, so that no one might see it but the Holy Spirit. She called it Yaldabaoth.

Yaldabaoth created further entities, which became his powers. They are called [the Archons](#). He was himself the “first Archon”.

The apokryphon tells about him:

“...he is ignorant darkness. And when the light had mixed with the darkness, it caused the darkness to shine. And when the darkness had mixed with the light, it darkened the light and it became neither light nor dark, but it became dim... And he is impious in his arrogance which is in him. For he said, ‘I am *God* and there is no other *God* beside me,’ for he is ignorant of his strength, the place from which he had come.”

Sophia recognized her mistake when the shining of her light became less and she became darker.

She saw how bad her son was and wept for a long time.

Yaldabaoth said to his Archons:

“Come, let us create a man according to the image of *God* and according to our likeness...”

They created a being after the image of the first complete man (like a model for humans who would come to be) and said: “Let us call him Adam...”

The being so created wasn't yet alive. Messengers of *God* said to Yaldabaoth ““Blow into his face something of your spirit...” He did that ignorantly, because he didn't himself really know what he was doing. And the being became alive. Adam was luminous and had a better intelligence than the archons, and he was free from wickedness. [So far he wasn't the physical Adam but an archetype of the human being.]

Therefore they threw him out on the lower side of matter (on a level within the dark region of Yaldabaoth). *God* had pity and sent a helper to Adam, the Epinoia (insight through divine inspiration) of light that is called Life [Hebrew: Heva = Eva]. She assists all creation. This Epinoia became hidden in 11 Adam, so that the archons would not know her and she might be a correction of the deficiency of the mother (Sophia), as an emanation out of her. [She, too, was so far archetypal.]

The archons saw that Adam's intelligence was higher and brought him into the shadow of death to recreate his body out of matter that is the ignorance of the darkness. He became a mortal human [and now the physical Adam], who the archons put in a paradise [a harmonic and timeless place]. There, he should eat from the “tree of life”, from the trees of godlessness [and live without *God*].

The “tree of knowledge of good and evil”, however, is the Epinoia of light (v.s.) that in disobedience to Yaldabaoth improved Adam's intelligence. [The Hebrew name in Gen 2 is more correctly translated as “tree of wisdom”!]

Therefore Yaldabaoth put him to sleep: ““I will make their hearts heavy, that they may not pay attention and may not see.” Then the Epinoia of light went to hide inside Adam. Yaldabaoth wanted to extract her through one of Adam's ribs, but couldn't. He therefore made another appearance in the shape of a woman, as an image of the Epinoia, into which he brought the part of Adam's power that was all he managed to extract. Adam became awake and saw the woman.

Then the Epinoia of light appeared and uncovered the veil that had been put over Adam's intelligence. [Hence, eating from that tree has nothing to do with sexuality, but with wanting

to know more than Yaldabaoth would allow...]

It wasn't a snake (an entity in the shape of a snake) that made Eve eat from the,

"tree of knowledge [wisdom!], but it was *Christ* in the shape of an eagle who told her to do that, in order to "teach them and awaken them out of the depth of sleep."

That happened against the will of Yaldabaoth.

Sophia had come down as this Epinoia in order to correct her mistake, and for that reason she was then called Life [Heva, Eve], the mother of the living. Through her they could taste full insight [they ate from the "tree of knowledge", better: "tree of wisdom"].

Yaldabaoth saw that they were drifting away from him and cursed his Earth. He threw them out of his paradise and clothed them in darkness. He then raped Eve and through her begot two sons, who he called Cain and Abel. Later Adam begot Seth with Eve.

Yaldabaoth wanted to control the thinking of the humans and brought fate (Greek: heimarmene) into the world. Hence his whole creating became blind and couldn't see *God*.

[Heimarmene comes from meiromai that means something like "acquire one's part", which may lead the thought to karma...]

[The identity Yaldabaoth = Yahweh is obvious... and as far as the archons are concerned, one may think of the Anunnaki, and Barbelo may remind us of Tī'āmat.]

Additions from other apocrypha

In the Hypostasis of the Archons ^[18] is written that Yaldabaoth said:

"'It is I who am *God*; there is none apart from me.' When he said this, he sinned against the entirety. And this speech got up to Incorruptibility; then there was a voice that came forth from Incorruptibility, saying, 'You are mistaken, Samael'"

Samael is another name of Yaldabaoth that means "god of the blind". He is blind to all that is above him. Also here the archons wanted to "defile" Eve. It was forbidden to Adam and Eve to eat from the Tree of Knowledge.

Therefore the female spiritual principle came as a teacher in the shape of a snake and said:

"...it was out of jealousy that he said this to you. Rather your eyes shall open and you shall come to be like gods."

They ate and recognized that they were naked, but not in the sense of being unclothed, but "naked of the spiritual element", i.e., they discovered that a spiritual element was missing.

Also in this text it seems that possible Cain was the result of the “defilation” of Eve by the archons, but not Abel. Is that supposed to explain the difference between them?

In [The Apocalypse of Adam](#) ^[19] is written that Adam said to his son Seth:

“Then the *God* who created us, created a son from himself and Eve, your mother.”

Similarly as above.

In The Origin of the World ^[20] is written that the blood of the female principle Pronoia (Barbelo) flowed like light into the world. Out of this blood Eros arose, and with him the “pleasure of the flesh”.

Here, too, the archons “cast their seed” upon Eve, and out of the seed of the first archon (Yaldabaoth) Abel was born.

References

17. <http://web.archive.org/web/20070912005923/wwwuser.gwdg.de/~rzellwe/nhs/node62.html>
(in German),

in English <http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn.html> and
<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjnlong.html>

18. <http://gnosis.org/naghamm/hypostas.html>

19. <http://gnosis.org/naghamm/adam.html>

20. <http://gnosis.org/naghamm/origin.html>

Epilog

Why the “tree of knowledge of good and evil”? Or more correctly:

“Tree of Wisdom [and therewith knowledge of good and evil]” - the Hebrew word for “knowledge” is jada’ (and it also means “sexual intercourse” ... e.g., in “And Adam knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare Cain...” [Gen 4:1]), but this word isn’t used here.

The tree is in the original text called ‘ats hada’ at; da’at means “Wisdom” (and the word has nothing at all to do with sexuality). Good and bad? Light and darkness? The true *God* and the archons?

Does this concern the “forbidden” insight: the knowledge that except Yaldabaoth/Yahweh there are above him even higher gods, and even a Highest *God*?

“You shall not know about other - and certainly not about higher - gods, because I shall be your only ‘god’!”

Is it this very insight, this knowledge, which will make us free?! That *Jesus* wanted to give us and for which he, therefore, had to die?

It will not be a coincidence that Yaldabaoth came to be, but a preparation for the exodus of souls from *God's* light world. As the Gnostics (see Origen) taught, we all existed from the very beginning in that light world.

However, some of us wanted to go out of it to have experiences that are not possible to have in the light world - and to fully experience our free will (also in ways that are impossible in the light world). For this reason, *God* created various angelic levels and then a region of darkness for those, who were to fall still further down.

Yaldabaoth was intended to be the lord of that region - of the region of ignorance - and he should, therefore, be ignorant himself.

Sophia was not ignorant to the same extent but also not fully conscious of what she was really doing, when she had Yaldabaoth come into being - and it should probably be so, or she wouldn't have done it. Also the archons have their Epinoias, but its light is deeply hidden in them.

At the end they shall also find their way out of the darkness, even Yaldabaoth (a power, who according to Goethe,

“...always wants the evil, but as an end result yet creates the good”, that is: the souls that become free when their light-Epinoia is sufficiently awakened - illumination).

The Epinoia will open itself up in us, but institutions like the Church want to cover it up, and they don't know what they are doing.

They want to lull us to sleep with hypnotically working brainwashing suggestions (through monotonous rituals, singing songs together in certain ways and the art of speaking of the priests, as well as other things in the liturgy, but also by means of their power). Why is the Goddess suppressed?

Because she is associated with the Epinoia and could take us to enlightenment!

On sexuality

We here see that “eating from the tree of knowledge” has nothing to do with sexuality, but with striving for “forbidden knowledge”. Yaldabaoth wants to keep us in ignorance. We also see that there is on all levels a kind of polarity that in Yaldabaoth's world in a way got ripped apart.

We, who live in his world, are no more androgynous - in one entity both male and female - but either the one or the other. That is why we seek to reunite to one being and that is one basis of sexuality.

The other is procreation.

There are, however, teachings in various systems that we actually are both male and female, but that the one pole manifests physically in the incarnation and the other remains in the soul. That is why we can change gender from one incarnation to another.

Thus sexuality has two aspects:

- the union of two souls (with the aid of the body), and
- procreation.

Yaldabaoth wants that we shouldn't know of the spiritual aspect.

He wants to have power over our sexuality and for that purpose reduce it to mere reproduction, because there could otherwise be a certain "danger" that we could have a little bit of spiritual awakening. And since every normally functioning human being will occasionally have sexual feelings (even though they may be suppressed, but then they subliminally are still there), this also helps to enable his power over humans.

The archons in a way still want to rape Eve and drag the competition of male sexuality in the dirt, so that it loses the spiritual aspect and is devalued).

The first aspect is the basis of tantric sexuality in India. There was something similar in certain Gnostic (fringe) groups and it also exists, e.g., in Taoism and other systems.

As concerns Indian Tantra, an educational remark needs to be added. It isn't simply a kind of "sexual yoga" but a natural science, to which all imaginable principles, states, relationships and processes in nature belong, and this not only in the material sense.

Also sexual science belongs to it, and it is in this context that within Tantra also a kind of "sexual yoga" has evolved.

NEW AGE VILLE



RULERS OF THE EARTH. SECRETS OF THE SONS OF GOD

Reviewer: **Michael E. Salla**, PhD

Exopolitics Journal 2:2 (July 2007)

[Rulers of the Earth](#) is a moving personal attempt to clarify ancient biblical references to the “sons of God”, and relating these to the life and teachings of *Jesus Christ*. Dr **Joe Lewels** reveals his own personal odyssey from successful businessman and academic who once headed the Department of Journalism at the University of Texas at El Paso, to a researcher of the UFO abduction phenomenon. After discovering that “hypnosis was absolutely necessary” for recovering the suppressed memories of those experiencing the abduction phenomenon, Lewels discovered that *past life information could also be regained detailing historical events* (p. 19).

A number of [synchronistic events](#) lead to him discovering that he and others involved in abduction research, have deeply personal connections to the biblical events surrounding the life and crucifixion of *Jesus*. More significant for Lewels, is his own personal association with a mysterious Jewish sect called the Essenes who have much information about the “sons of God”.

In 1947, [the Dead Sea Scrolls](#) were discovered from the Qumran caves describing in great detail the beliefs and teachings of the Essene community.

Lewels describes how *translations were suppressed for over four decades by Catholic authorities* that,

“had no interest in science at all, but only in protecting *their church’s belief system*” (p. 114).



Most disturbing are references found in a number of the scrolls to “sons of God” who comprised both righteous and fallen ‘angels’ who are described in modern terms as extraterrestrials.

‘Fallen angels’ were generally known as [‘Nephilim’, ‘Watchers’ or ‘Archons’](#), while *righteous angels* were known as ‘Aeons’ or ‘Elohim’. The fallen angels or ‘Nephilim’ were banished to Earth and interbred with the Daughters of Eve as explained in the Book of Genesis (6:1-4):

“The Nephilim were on the Earth in those days, and also afterwards, when the sons of *God* mated with the daughters of men and they bore children for them: these were the heroes of old, the men of renown.”

While the *Book of Genesis* contains references to the fallen angels as ‘Nephilim’, the *Dead Sea Scrolls* contain the original sources for this information.

The [Book of Enoch](#) gives a highly detailed account of the activities of 200 fallen angels or 'Nephilim'/'Watchers' who were locked into a deep conflict with the 'righteous angels' or 'Aeons'. The *Nephilim* proceeded to interbreed with humanity and created a race of giants that had much authority until the time of the Noah and the great flood. The *Book of Enoch* gives surprising validation to the theory of extraterrestrial visitation, and that this involved genetic intermixing with ancient humanity.

According to **Lewels**,

"the idea that the sons of God came to Earth and had sexual relations with human women, thereby creating a race of half man/half gods is *too incredible for most modern Christians or Jews* to even contemplate" (p. 130).

According to Lewels, the *Dead Sea Scrolls* reveal many parallels between the teachings of *Jesus* and the Essenes. The Essenes were led by a "Teacher of Righteousness" who taught by personal example and led an ascetic life that eschewed collaboration with the secular world of the Romans or their Jewish collaborators,



the Pharisees. In Lewels' view, *Jesus* was both a member of the Essene community and their *Teacher of Righteousness*. He nevertheless points out that there is controversy over whether *Jesus* was an Essene, let alone their *Teacher of Righteousness*. There is less controversy that John the Baptist was an Essene (p. 121).

Furthermore, other key figures in the life of *Jesus*, his mother, father, aunt, were very likely, according to [Lewels](#), part of the Essene community. This meant that while *Jesus* may not have been an active member of the Essene community, he was deeply familiar with their teachings and had been influenced by their ascetic lifestyle.

It is the discovery of the Gnostic Gospels at Nag Hammadi in 1945 that Lewels is able to penetrate deeper into layers of the mystery surrounding *Jesus* and the sons of God. As in the case of the Dead Sea Scrolls, the contents of [the Nag Hammadi findings](#) took decades to reach the general public. It was only in 1975 that an authoritative translation of their contents were published.

Here **Lewels** reveals surprising information about *Jesus* teaching Gnostic beliefs over reincarnation, elevation of women to leadership roles, and developing a direct personal relationship with the transcendent *God* that pervades all existence. Most surprising is the belief that [the God of the Old Testament, Yahweh/Jehovah](#), is in fact a *Watcher* or 'Archon' who keeps souls captive.

Jesus gives assent to this Gnostic view in the following:

"[The souls are delivered] to the powers, which are under the Archon. The souls will once more be cast into fetters and led about until they are saved from lack of perception, attain knowledge, and so will be perfected and saved.... It [the soul] no longer goes into another flesh [after it is perfected]" (p. 169).

Lewels elaborates on the Gnostic belief system that human life on Earth is controlled by the "sons of God" or 'Archons' who were secret rulers entrapping human souls in endless material pursuits. The idea was that

if humans spent their lifetime enmeshed in material pursuits, they would remain bonded to the material world through reincarnation. Understanding that Earthly life is a form of bondage to the 'Archons', *Jesus* in fact set out to reveal the truth.



This formed the real reason for his opposition to both the secular and religious authorities of the day. However, the Gnostic teachings of *Jesus* were suppressed by the Orthodox Church who ruthlessly persecuted Gnostics and destroyed their texts. Apparently Mary Magdalene and her followers escaped to the Languedoc region of France which became a haven for Gnostic teachings. [The Cathars of Languedoc](#) flourished until the 13th century when they were finally destroyed by the Albigensian Crusade ordered by [Catholic Church](#). Gnostic beliefs all but disappeared until the Nag Hammadi discovery in 1945.

Lewels backs his claims with sufficient citations and reputable sources to make even the most staunch conservative Christian rethink some of the core tenets of his/her belief system concerning the sons of *God*, and the true message taught by *Jesus* concerning these beings.

Overall, Lewels builds a very compelling case that the "*sons of God*" described in biblical texts are really extraterrestrials that are divided between those trying to exploit humanity (Nephilim/Watchers/Archons) and those trying to assist humanity (righteous angels/Aeons/Elohim).

Lewels argues that the modern [abduction phenomenon](#) relates to biblical events concerning "sons of God" and genetic modification of humanity. He suggests that **genetic modification by extraterrestrials is well evidenced in human history**, and while this has traumatic elements, he implies this is acceptable due to its beneficial aspects.

To illustrate, he cites one abduction case where the experiencer claims that *Jesus* or 'Sananda' approved of the genetic modifications occurring in the abduction phenomenon. In response to a question by Lewels as to why *Jesus* would ask her to submit to such an experience, the abductee replies:

"He is teaching me about karma and how we all live many lives, and in each life we make promises. There is an agreement that we make before we incarnate into a body, and then we have to fulfill our contract if we are going to progress to a higher level" (p.220).

This leads to my one caveat about *Rulers of Earth*.

Lewels merges the findings from his abduction research with the ancient biblical material wherein genetic

modification associated with abductions are accepted as part of the historical intervention method used by *the Watchers* or *extraterrestrials*.

For example, he cites the view that,

“we have been genetically manipulated by intelligent beings that apparently combined some of their own genetic material with that of apes hundreds of thousands of years ago. That genetic manipulation is still going on today” (pp. 53-54).

This view is best illustrated in the work of [Zecharia Sitchin](#) concerning his translations of Sumerians cuneiform records of [the ‘Anunnaki’](#) bio-engineering humanity from primitive hominoids.

Lewels makes the assumption that extraterrestrials responsible for genetic intervention in the modern era are linked with or the same as those performing genetic intervention in past. This linkage has some major problems.

1. **First**, the extraterrestrials cited in Sitchin’s work and historical texts have little physical resemblance to the small ‘Grays’ with emaciated bodies and large physical heads in the modern abduction research.

The former are described as physically powerful beings that sired a ruling class of demigods and giants that dominated humanity for centuries as Lewels describes:

Beginning with the ancient Sumerian kings, we find references to these *demigods who ruled by divine birthright*. The Pharaohs of Egypt, the Incan rulers of Peru, and the dynastic kings of China and Japan all had the same tradition: that long ago the gods interbred with humans to create special lineages of humans to serve as rulers of their nations (p. 132).



2. **Second**, the biblical texts describe the “sons of God” as mating with women. This is not part of the modern abduction phenomenon which describes genetic manipulation, not physical mating between extraterrestrials and abducted women. Most experiencers describe [Grays](#) as having neither sexual organs nor emotions, and are attempting to create some kind of hybrid race with some human emotions.

While researchers such as Dr [David Jacobs](#) describe some of the hybrids as sexually active, the overwhelming majority of human extraterrestrial encounters described in abduction research involve invasive medical procedures and not the sexual procreation described in the biblical texts

3. **Third**, the abduction phenomenon is relatively recent in the modern era dating from the 1960’s and 1970’s, and was preceded by a far less intrusive and non-traumatic set of human extraterrestrial encounters in the 1950’s and early 1960’s. The latter set of encounters is exemplified in the contactee stories of [George Adamski](#), [Howard Menger](#), [Daniel Fry](#) and countless others who were exposed to consciousness raising teachings by human looking extraterrestrials. None of these interventions involved genetic experiments.

This suggests that *an important aspect of the human extraterrestrial contact has little to do with genetic manipulation*, and instead is focused on *consciousness raising*. In some cases, there are even reports of physical mating between the extraterrestrials and humans. This suggests more of a correlation between latter day contactee reports with biblical events concerning the *sons of God*, than the abduction phenomenon.

Lewels doesn't mention contactee testimonies concerning fully conscious voluntary interactions with human looking extraterrestrials, nor analyze these in terms of the biblical accounts of the sons of *God*. He focuses instead on abduction reports which he has personally researched in clinical conditions using research tools such as hypnosis and correlates these with historical references to the sons of *God*. Focusing on one's own empirical data in interpreting extraterrestrial encounters is an understandable research method.

Nevertheless, it does lead to the criticism that the subsequent research findings are skewed towards a category of human extraterrestrial contacts that are not reflective of all that is currently happening or has historically happened with human extraterrestrial interaction. Undoubtedly there are many modern cases of human extraterrestrial encounters with non-human looking beings that have traumatic elements to them and involve genetic modification. At the same time, there are also cases of non-traumatic encounters with human looking extraterrestrials that are respectful, do not involve genetic modification, are oriented to consciousness raising, and in cases appear to have involved physical mating.

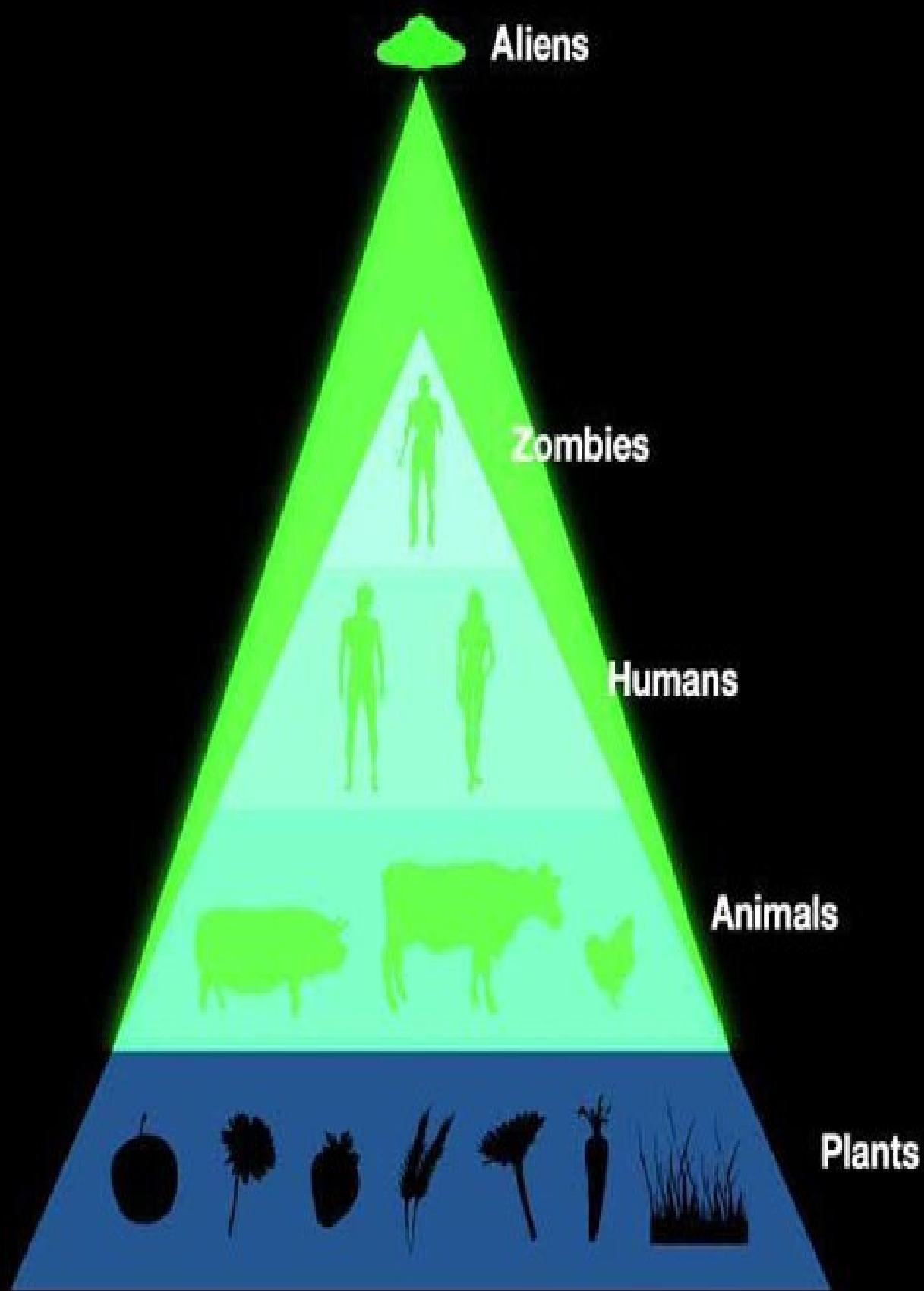
Any research into the human extraterrestrial encounter needs to take both sets of these encounter phenomena into account to reach a balanced perspective on what is currently occurring. This is especially the case since the modern abduction phenomenon involves extraterrestrial interactions that may not be related to the sons of *God* described in historical texts. This is my only caveat with *Rulers of Earth* insofar as the extraterrestrial phenomenon is presented through the filter of abductions involving genetic modifications. It is not clear that the modern abduction phenomenon correlates with historical texts describing the sons of *God* who appear to have been a physically more robust set of extraterrestrials than encountered in abduction research.

Despite my caveat, *Rulers of the Earth* gives an impressive analysis of historical evidence concerning extraterrestrials as "*sons of God*" that historically have interacted with humanity. **Lewels** persuasively argues that this phenomenon continues into the modern era. *Rulers of Earth* will be upsetting to more traditional practitioners of the Judeo-Christian faiths who may refuse to accept the implications of the radical findings at the [Dead Sea Scrolls](#) and [Nag Hammadi](#).

The idea that the 'God' of the Old Testament, [Yahweh/Jehovah](#), is in fact an "intermediary god" or **extraterrestrial intent on maintaining control over humanity** and eliminating extraterrestrial rivals will be deeply upsetting to many. Lewels' scholarship, numerous insights, and deeply personal experiences involving events concerning *Jesus* and his disciplines, will help soften the radical implications of his work that challenges the very core of Judeo-Christian beliefs.

This is a book that will help many open up to a set of *disturbing truths about religion and humanity's extraterrestrial origins*. It will alert many to the possibility that humanity has to confront a historical situation where it is dominated by some extraterrestrials/'sons of God' that control humanity in ways that minimize the human potential.

In alerting us to the importance of understanding the true implications of the discoveries of historical texts at Qumran and Nag Hammadi, **Joe Lewels** provides invaluable insights into how humanity can move beyond the historic control dynamic with extraterrestrials and empower itself.



The food chain.

THE PROMISE OF A LONELY PLANET. THE SHISHTA-CALL TO CO-EMERGENCE

by John Lash

from [MetaHistory](#) Website

This essay, the third in a trilogy, is dedicated to all those who are presenting, and participating in, an acoustic recitation of the Gaia Mythos in the USA for the Eve of the year 2005.

In Duende,
jll Andalucia 24 December

The stranger it gets, the more sense it makes. And the more sense it makes, the more imagination it takes to stay on board with the Gnostic experience.

That is the high challenge of the path of applied visionary science, the noetics of hyperception.

(Bear with me, folks: *hyperception* is my proposed term for heightened faculties of awareness as demonstrated in the [siddhis](#) of Asian yogis and lamas, and the visionary prowess of shamans around the world. Not to mention the natural faculties of children and animals. Empathic communion with Gaia spontaneously incites *hyperception*, directed perception in "altered states.")

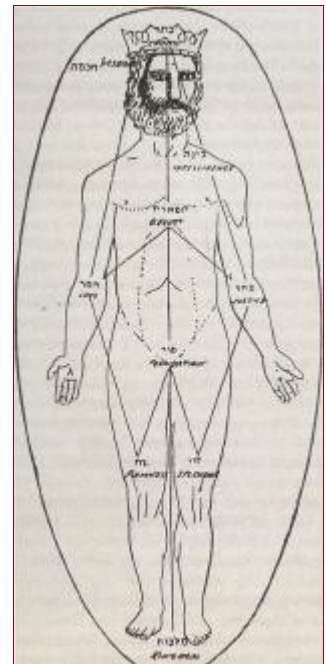
Gnosis was high heresy, and it still is. It seems to escaped notice that heresy derives from the Greek *hairesis*, "choice." *To be a heretic means to have choices*, to opt for another way of believing, another kind of knowing, another channel of perceiving, another course of experience. Heresy is about having options, and sometimes those options are rather outrageous.

With the episode of Sabaoth's conversion, we are introduced to a deal-breaker, perhaps the most outrageous notion in occult and Gnostical lore: the pre-existence of the human species in the cosmic order.

In the *Gaia Mythos*, the preexistent, preterrestrial form of humanity is called [Atu Kadmon](#). This is a play on *Adam Kadmon*, "earth creature, composed of letters or code," a term found in the Kabala.

Atu denotes the product of divine emanation, Aeonic intent. (In Sanskrit, *Ati* means "supreme," as in *Atiyoga* or *Dzogchen*, the ninth and highest path of Buddhism.)

The made-up word *Kadmon* signifies "encoded unit," comparable to our modern conception of the genome. *Atu Kadmon* is the encoded monad for the human species.



The Gnostic myth of the creation of humankind (anthropogenesis) describes how this monad was

emanated from the Pleroma in a rite performed by the Aeons, the Gods. (Technically, this is not a "creation myth" comparable to Genesis in the Bible, but an imaginative description of cosmic emanation.)

Through a complex process of collaboration, a singularity emerges from the Originator, the Uncreated Source, and then is meticulously channeled into a standing wave that is projected through a circular lattice to produce a fractal deposit in the outer limbs of the galaxy. (The Gaia Mythos, Episodes 4 through 7.)

The "mortal emanation" is deposited as a mesh of nucleic acid in the molecular cloud of the Orion Nebula.

There it glistens like a splatter of dew on a spider's web - but what does it really look like?

"In Cabbalistic tradition, the ten Sephiroth that structure the universe are the limbs of the primal man, Adam Kadmon. He is so vast that each of his hairs can be imagined as a stream of light linked to millions of worlds."

(Adam Kadmon, typical Kabalistic image of the Anthropos, from a Jewish Encyclopedia. In Alexander Roob, *Alchemy & Mysticism*, p. 550.)

The Child of Light

No form, no world had existed before the form of man was present. For it includes all things, and everything that exists, only exists through it.

William Blake

The Sun at its Eastern Gate

We saw in the episode of Sabaoth's conversion how the Aeon Sophia shames [Yaldabaoth](#) and warns him of his end. Doing so, She invokes a vision, She calls the cosmic witnesses to see what She sees.

This is one of the sublime, arresting moments of Gnostic cosmology. The Aeon Sophia has been stunned by Her plunge into the outer regions of the galaxy, but gradually She comes around. In one decisive moment She is able to rally Her powers and regain the vision of what She, in union with Her consort, the Aeon Christos, had originally projected from the Pleromic core.

As described in *Episode 9 of The Gaia Mythos*, "[Before Orion's Mist](#)":

The power returning to Her gaze was drawn away from the glittering skin of radiation that encased Her, drawn toward that smoky flush. For an instant, without knowing what She saw, She beheld the terrible deep maw of elementary flux, the awesome dema melding in Orion's Mist.

Dark elementary matter in arrays, the batter churning in dense cataracts through the galactic limbs and, like a scarf in tow from a whirling carousel, the figure of Atu Kadmon tumbled in a soft molecular glow.

The Aeon Sophia beholds the figure of Atu Kadmon, a phantom image hung like a scarf in the

swirling metallic haze of the *dema*. (Lo and behold: it does not look anything like the body of a "cosmic man" projected into the sky. It may, however, resemble the ten-Sephira Tree of Life configured as a fractal array of chemical nodes, a configured membrane of nucleic acids.)

What Sophia sees gives Her strength to challenge Yaldabaoth, the Lord Archon, by invoking the vision of humanity to come. This key moment of the Fallen Goddess scenario is repeated half a dozen times in various codices, but most vividly in [The Apocryphon of John](#).

And when her power ascended, although not taking her up to Pleroma, her proper realm, it raised Sophia above the realm of the Archons, so that she might be in the Ninth [the Earth realm] until she corrected her deficiency.

And a voice came forth from the exalted heavens, her own voice in Pleromic magnitude:

"The Child of Light exists, and the offspring of the Child."

And the *Chief Authority* (protarchon) heard this and realized that the voice came from Sophia, his matrix. And yet he did not really know where it came from, for it was a revelation of the divine and perfect Couple (metropator, "Mother-Father"), the supreme Awareness that is the origin of the All, through which all things come into being, and so does Primal Humanity, for in the human form that Awareness is revealed, and lives.

And the entire cosmos of the *Chief Archon* trembled, and the foundations of the Abyss shook. And in the watery space above the chaotic matter of the *dema*, the underside was illuminated by the appearance of this image (eikon).

(II, 14, 20 - 30, with moderate paraphrase)

Without going into an elaborate commentary, a couple of key points in this narrative, involving tricky translation issues, need to be clarified. Revisionist scholars like **Marvin Meyer** insist on translating the Coptic word *rhome* as "human" rather than "man."

So, Sophia's pronouncement,

"The Man exists, and the Son of Man," becomes "The Human exists, and the offspring of the Human."

Karen King, in her translation of the *Gospel of Mary* (found in the Berlin Codex along with a draft of The Apocryphon of John) opts for the clean generic language without gender bias.

"In the Gospel of Mary the 'Son of Man' is the child of true Humanity, the Image of the Divine Realm that exists within every person."

([The Gospel of Mary of Magdala](#), p. 59.)

Of course, King does not extrapolate the Gnostic material in astronomical terms, as I do. No scholar in his/her right mind would propose, or even imply, that "the Image of the Divine Realm" is a biological field in the external cosmos, as well as a subjective component of the human psyche.)

Hence, there are a number of options for translation: Human, Primal Human, True Human, Divine Humanity, Child, Divine Child, Child of Light.

Years ago I proposed the *Devanthropos*, "radiant Humanity" for the pre-existent template. Coptic is extremely poor in metaphysical and poetic expression, and it lends itself very awkwardly to ideas and images that require elaborate syntax. Moreover, one in every five Coptic words in the codices is a loan from Greek. Translating the Coptic texts is like using a range of poetic hues to fill in the crude underpainting of the Greek originals.

Problems occur because the Greek "originals," no better than garbled and incoherent notes in the first place, have been translated by scribes who did not understand them very well, if at all.

The Male Creator God

What Sophia sees is not "Man" or a male anatomical form, but the *Anthropos*, the pre-existent mold of the human species.

Unfortunately, the Coptic copyist of *The Apocryphon of John* carries over the Greek word *andreas*, "male," giving a masculine bias to the cosmic matrix of humanity. Elsewhere in [The Apocryphon of John](#) and the other cosmological treatises, *anthropos* is used to indicate generic humanity without sexual bias.

The Coptic equivalent is *rhome*, "human." (Pronounced RO-may.)

In *On the Origin of the World* the Anthropos template is called "Adam of Light" and "holy Adamas." (108: 20-25) This conception was absorbed into Kabala where it comes to be seen in Adam Kadmon, the "Primal Man" (pictured above).

The daunting problem with the description of *Primal Humanity* is not that it is anthropomorphic, but that it is masculinized. And this problem is not unique to the Gnostic materials we have inherited. It pervades the Kabala and other occult systems that preserve (or claim to preserve) Mystery teachings, including the heretical notion of the pre-existence of humanity. The illustration above shows a typical version of Primal Humanity represented as a male figure embellished with cosmic iconography and occult symbols.

In *The Hero*, I pointed out that,

"in cosmologies based on somatic values, woman's body was typically equated to nature, the earth itself, while man's body was equated to the cosmos entire."

(p.12)

There is a long-standing tradition involved here, of course - not to mention deep "archetypal" formative tendencies in the human psyche. Nevertheless, the moment for a huge psychic shift may be at hand...

Imagery that represents the *Anthropos* template as a male figure, even as the mystically conceived *Adam Kadmon*, is totally unacceptable in the context of the Gaia Mythos.

A couple of other points of clarification on the above passage. In the jargon of the Mystery Schools, the *Aeon Sophia* is said to be in *the Ninth*, a code term for the terrestrial realm. The Eighth indicates the visible starry zone surrounding the Earth, and the Seventh, the *Heptad*, is the planetary realm exclusive of the Earth, as already explained.

[Yaldabaoth, the Chief Archon or Protarchon](#), is the putative master of the *Heptad*. He is most definitely a male creator god, the *prototype of Jehovah*, and the *Father God of Christianity, and Allah*.

Monotheism is the fixation of Yaldabaoth on his illusional ego, and this illusion infects all those who adopt him as the supreme being. The theology of *the One God* carries and enforces a heavy patriarchal agenda. The Gnostic image of the *Metropator*, the Cosmic Parents, succeeds in avoiding either a masculine or feminine bias for the Divine.

This language vividly recalls the *Yab-Yum* of Tibetan Buddhism, and the *Shiva-Shakti* coupling of Hindu Tantra.

The curious repetition "Man and the Son of Man" has baffled scholars. I propose that the redundant language indicates an occult perception that the *Anthropos* template ("Man") contains many strains ("Sons of Man"). More than one version of humanity proceeds from the monadic code.

So an apt rendering would be,

"Humanity and its strains, the offspring of the Primal Human."

The strain of humanity to which we belong is one outgrowth of the "master" template - Let's watch the language, boys! - deposited in the Orion Nebula. The *Devanthropos* is a massive locus of singularity that *engenders human strains in earthlike settings throughout the galaxy* from whose central bulge that singularity emerged.

This broadband emanation of organic life is unique to "our" galaxy, but our version of it is not unique within this galaxy.

- What are the options, then?
- How are we to imagine what Sophia sees in Orion's Mist?
- Could it be a bisexual or androgyny form?

Narrative Link

Let's recall that Gnostic cosmology, including anthropogenesis, accounts for alien life-forms that emerge prior to humanity's appearance on Earth, and then intrude upon the biosphere.

[The Gaia Mythos](#) is insuperable because it contains the sole description of alien life inherent to the human condition, and cosmologically situated.

As **M. C. Hammer** said, speaking from the depths of his pantaloons,

"You can't beat that."

The [Gnostic catechism](#) clearly says,

"The Archons are not entirely alien, for they are from the Fallen Sophia, the female divinity who produced them when she brought the human race down from the Source, the realm of the Pre-Existent One."

When we realize who the Archons are, we can finally understand who we are.

The secret of human potential, our *Sophianic endowment*, becomes self-evident when we realize what threatens it, and how. This is truly strange, and yet it makes perfect sense. We discover our humanity at the very moment when we are most at risk of losing it, and that moment is upon us. As long as we do not reach this realization, the revelation of our own identity as a pre-existent species, we will never see through the illusion of our isolation on this lonely planet, Earth.

This is the great imaginative leap for humanity today.

In reality, we are not isolated, for we are continually in touch, interactively, with a myriad of other-dimensional beings, "Star People" and spiritual allies, including other strains of humanity derived from the *luminous Stain in Orion*.

Why, then, do we suffer the illusion of cosmic quarantine?

Until we can see how we are related to that one alien species, our immediate cosmic kin, we shall not see how we relate to any others. Paradoxically, the Archons are the key to unlock our illusion of separation, yet they would imprison us in that illusion, because it serves their dementia. Called *anomia*, "aberration," in *The Apocryphon of John* and elsewhere, the dementia of the Archons is evident in our own minds, especially in religious ideas such as the belief that we, the human species, are supreme and unique, created "in God's image."

The Sophia narrative is an imaginative picture of human origins based on the experience of Gnostic seers. The mythos teaches that humanity is a singularity projected from the Godhead, but not to reproduce or resemble its originators, for that would be a supreme act of narcissism on the part of the Gods. Rather, humanity is the open-ended evolution of an encoded monad with infinite potential to develop in novel ways. To do so, the species requires a special environment that reflects its deepest potential as well as its dependence on exchange with other species.

This is exactly what the miraculous biosphere, the *Gaian life-matrix*, does for us.

We are the exceptional promise of this beauteous and symbiotic world, not because we are the male creator's god's most privileged offspring, but because we have the unique ability to disrupt the Earth's operative harmonies by our ignorance. Detect and correct that ignorance and we are on track with Gaia's purposes. We cannot continue in Gaia's way unless we enter Her story and live in the description it provides. Our salvation in Gnostic terms is a narrative link to the living planet, not supernatural intervention from outside it - which is *the Archontic ploy*.

We are not made in *the image of God*, but *according to the imagination of the Gods*. Yet the Archons would like us to believe otherwise. For about 3800 years they have been going all out to convince us otherwise.

The *Archontic Spell* (or *Ahrimanic Spell*, as I used to call it when I was cruising with the Anthropops) relies on duping us with substitutes we dumbly take for real. Plastic for pearl. Artificial intelligence for genuine living knowledge. Cyberspace for garden-space.

Parking lots for glaciers. In an insidious secondary tactic, upon which they rely heavily, they make simulation do double duty as a blind as well as a substitute.

Example: The monotheistic concept of *God* is an error, a mental glitch. It becomes exploited by the Archons, and exaggerates beyond correction. As it does so, the monotheistic paradigm takes on a totalitarian profile. When we come around to rejecting monotheism, we tend to reject the totalitarian aspect as well.

Naturally, we become extremely leery of totalitarian models, "master narratives," etc. This wariness, although perfectly genuine and a sign of sanity, serves to blind us to the nature of the "mistress narrative" we can develop with Gaia-Sophia.

Now here is perhaps where the penny drops - a penny the size of Stonehenge. It might be thought that everyone "gets" the Sophia Mythos "in their own way." To expect otherwise would verge on a totalitarian demand, repeating the error of monotheism. Well, yes and no. The Mythos is not totalitarian, but it takes an exceptional degree of acumen to see how it is not so. In reality, the Mythos is generic to our species, thus uniform in narrative terms.

The lovely challenge with this species-specific story is not just to get it in your own way, but to get out of your own way and engage something that transcends you. This is why the *Gaia Mythos* must be transceived and shaped narratively, mythopoetically, through shamanic recall that requires ego-death. We all come to the Her story in our own way, but we do not develop it in our own way.

We develop it by going beyond ourselves. By entering Her Way. Thus, the Mythos has a quasi-totalitarian look because it is uniform in terms of the revelation that sources it.

It is not a carte blanche for personal expression, it is a calling to transpersonal expression.

Anthropos Angst

The *Anthropos* template is central to Gnostic cosmology, and closely related to the enigmatic business of the Archons.

Gnostic teachings are unique in providing extensive background on the birth of the Sun, the formation of the Earth, and its capture in the planetary system.

This narrative places the Archons in a cosmic setting, along with humanity - the pre-existent, preterrestrial mold of humanity, that is. *Atu Kadmon* is our cosmic origin as a species. Like the Archons, we are, extraterrestrials - but in our own way.

The difference is, we proceed from the Pleroma and we have been seeded into the living fabric of the planet, and the Archons have not.

The assertion that we are to not made in *God's* image wounds the dignity of many people, but with the *Anthropos* template, *Atu Kadmon*, another option comes into play. Rather than being made to reflect a pre-existent god-image (male, sevenfold, Archontic), the human species may be conceived as a god-like project in the making, a divine experiment. *Identification with God is an Archontic ploy.*

The process of "deification" was wrongly attributed to *the Mysteries* by Gnostic wannabes like **Clement of Alexandria**.

Genuine Gnostics do not pretend to be Gods on earth, deities in human guise. They aspire to know as the Gods know, and what the Gods know, but not literally or even symbolically to become Gods. Cognitive ecstasy brings moments of mystical identity with the Godhead, of course, but it also insures and enhances the supreme discrimination between human and divine.

Good *psychonauts* stay behind the medicine.

Alien Intrusion

The *Fallen Goddess scenario*, Her story, has a unique value, perhaps even a unique survival value, for the human species.

It does not merely state that we are not alone: it explains WHY we are not alone. Why we cannot afford to believe we are alone, or in any way supreme and unique.

Gnostics constantly warned that the Archons envy us our humanity. To cope with the unbearable anguish of their envy, our alien cousins attempt to infect us with their mentality so that we become more like them and their anguish is lessened. By insinuating in our minds the belief that we are made in *God's* image, they draw us into a mental game we cannot win because its rules are false, arbitrary, alien to human experience.

Needless to say, I paraphrase.

The precise received text in mythological idiom reads like this:

And when the authorities and the chief Archon looked, they saw the whole region below illuminated. And through the light they saw in the waters below the form of that image [the luminous template of the *Anthropos*, *Adamas*, the Child of Light]. And the Lord Archon said to the authorities which attend him, "Come, let us create a man according to the image of *God* and according to our likeness, that his image may become a light for us."

Gnostic cosmology is amazing, if for nothing else but the imaginative subtlety of passages like this one. This is *applied noetics*, profound psychological teaching framed in mythological terms. The Archons believe they can create humanity in their image, and they wish humanity to believe the same!!

Lacking *ennoia*, [the Archons](#) cannot create, they can only imitate.

Beholding the *Anthropos template*, they wrongly imagine they can create humanity to resemble themselves, and this remains their most cherished desire: to have us become like them.

The only way they can achieve this aim is to trick us into a betrayal of our basic humanity. Gnostics taught that due to our exceptionally large margin for error, we are a species that can stray from its proper course of evolution, and thus betray its true potential. If this deviating tendency goes unchecked and uncorrected, we can indeed fulfill the wish of the Archons.

The bitter truth of it is, we do the best part of their work for them.

This can happen, not because the Archons command power over us, but because we surrender our inborn power to an alien mindset. The Archontic mentality is our own tendency to betray our divine birthright: it is the inhumane component in human potential. "Archons 'R Us" may be the most liberating message on the planet.

Only Gnosis, the god-like knowledge of our origins, can save us from the self-abandonment we risk by ceding our minds to the "Authorities."

Judas said,

"Behold, the Authorities dwell above us, and so it is they who will rule over us?"
The teacher answered, "It is you who will rule over them."
[The Dialogue of the Savior](#), 49-50

But how can we rule over anything if we cannot even choose the beliefs that drive our behavior, the thoughts that rule our minds?

You are the pure mind and the serenity of the solitary. Hear this, and understand that the Elect are self-selecting. Through consecration... in the place where there is no rule, no tyranny, the reasoning power... inner truth... lives... in order that you prevail.

But the crossing place is fearful... Only with a single one-pointed mind, can you pass over... The lamp of the body is the mind. As long as what is within your minds is harmonious, your bodies are luminous. As long as your hearts are dark, the luminosity you anticipate will escape you...

Who does not stand in the darkness, will not be able to see the light.
[The Dialogue of the Savior](#), fragmentary text, 2 - 34

In the first three centuries of the Common Era, Gnostic teachers who emerged from the *Mystery Schools* taught that the paramount tool of alien intrusion is the *salvationist program of religion*, centered on the image of human divinity. This is the core message of the Gnostic protest against Judeo-Christian doctrines. Those who were warned of this danger turned on the Gnostics and eradicated them. If the Gnostic protest had

been heeded, Christianity as we know it could never have come to be.

Gnostic teachings had to be eliminated so that *the salvationist program* could spread.

Human Divinity

There are criminals and arch-criminals.

There are enemies and arch-enemies. There are types and arche-types. There are cons and there is - the arch-con, the supreme confidence trick.

This trick substitutes for faith in the species, our confidence in our inner wisdom potential, the belief that we must be made human through a superhuman reflection, the Word made Flesh.

The arch-con is human divinity. If this idea had not infected our species' imagination, the world would look nothing like it does today. Human divinity is the confidence trick that allows us to perpetrate a multitude of sins, which are nothing but uncorrected errors, patterns of behavior alien to our inborn capacities. From the belief in human divinity proceed all the great evils humankind is heir to. Like *Christ*, they all begin with *c*: conversion, conquest, colonization, consumption.

And most lately, *cyberspace*. Where the Archons have migrated.

Finally, they have a secure niche on the planet. As I write these words I stand before their Altar, as you may be doing when you read them. But I do not worship there.

Historically, the arch-con has emerged in three stages:

1. first, in germinal form in Jewish apocalypticism, formulated in the hate-driven ideology of the Zaddikim
2. second, in salvationist Christianity, a fascist program in the sugar-pill coating of the Gospel fairy tales
3. third, in the horrific viral mutation of Islam, the pest of submission

We are now closing a *fourth phase* that began when science took over the work of religion, around 1650. The *fifth phase* will be short but not, perhaps, sweet. We are facing terminal conditions, including climatic collapse and cybernetic disembodiment of the species.

Gnostics in the classical word did not survive to face Islam, except perhaps in some underground movements. (Sufi = Suphia?) Radical Pagan Gnosis was anti-Jewish and anti-Christian in opposing the *salvationist ideologies* common to those two belief-systems. If Gnostics survived today, they would oppose Islam, another viral mutation of the same ideology, on the same grounds.

Gnostics were not against love, tolerance, forgiveness, self-regulation, kindness, compassion, or any other genuine virtues attributed to Judaic and Christian morality, and latterly to Islam (what a disgusting sham!!). They were against the ideological framework of salvation with its three key components: the

dominion of humanity on Earth, the incarnation of divinity in human form, and final retribution by the *Father God*. (More on this crucial point in the companion essay, [How We Are Deviated](#).)

Pistis Sophia, "confidence in the inborn wisdom," is a positive faith that builds creatively into Her story and grows outward into a sane society of inspired members.

But the will to create such a world has to be forged in the realization of what we're up against.

Modeling Humanity

Clearly, setting up the Archon/ET theory is not a fast and easy assignment. This is not a sound-byte exercise.

To understand *Archontic intrusion* requires a complex and extensive background, a cosmological education up to the graduate level. Yet this background - the encompassing tale of the singularity in the galactic core, the paired channeling of the *Anthropos* by *Christos* and *Sophia*, the unilateral desire of the Fallen Sophia, the unforeseen impact in the *dema*, the Earth's origin independent of the solar system, the alignment of Sun and Earth, the persistence of Sophia's original Dreaming of a three-body system, the seeding of the *Anthropos* on Earth - comprises that part of our own story we vitally need to learn *before we can understand the role of the Archons in the full story*.

It's a big order, I admit, but it may be the decisive insight we need today, the crucial dose of "planet medicine" that can restore human imagination to its divine potential.

In any case, we cannot possibly decode the ET/UFO phenomena without first knowing *who we are, cosmically speaking*, and then seeing ourselves in relation to our cosmic cousins, the Archons produced by Sophia before humanity emerged on the Earth, but not before the *Anthropos* was seeded in Orion. As for the occult and esoteric systems that purport to teach "Divine Humanity" - frankly, I'm not sure they can be trusted to deliver the Child.

You can learn a lot from these models and systems, but you learn almost nothing about Gaia. I have spent my life from the age of four in pursuit of esoterics... Talk about getting lost in a shaggy dog story. Or it is a shaggy god story?

The question that now looms largest for me after all my questing is: How to describe the pre-existence of humanity so that we can live into that description and counter the con of divine humanity?

I don't have the answer here, but at least the language of the question is precise enough, for now. Why is the Gnostic narrative of pre-existence so crucial for the shift ahead? Because the story shows *how Sophia Herself invokes the Devanthropos to put the Lord Archon in his place*. And we must do the same.

In this full cosmic perspective, it becomes evident that the Archon/ETs are truly extraterrestrials, but confined to the planetary system in which the Earth is captured. ([Jacques Vallee](#), whom I regard as the most sophisticated analyst of the ET/UFO enigma, holds the view that the pesky aliens come from within

our local system.)

They are a specific predatory species with special designs on humanity, not to be confused with other non-human entities, such as "Star People" and allies from other dimensions, supernatural guardians, the Dead, and other human strains of the *Anthropos* who live in planetary settings somewhat like ours - all of whom are benevolent or neutral.

This picture is truly vast, but the Gnostic view is precise in the way it specifies *the predatory nature of the Archons*.

Related to humanity through the peculiar fate of the *Aeon Sophia*, the Archons are also involved in Sophia's "correction," her realignment with the cosmic center (Pleroma), a subject on which I have written extensively throughout this site.

We first have to define our role in the correction of the Aeon Sophia: this is nothing less than defining the purpose of humanity in Gaia's evolution. If we are engaged in a project, and someone is helping or impeding us, we cannot know how they are doing so unless we first understand what we ourselves are doing.

This is just common sense.

Teaching the Mythos

Upon long reflection, I have come to accept that the cosmological perspective on the Archons can only be taught to those who genuinely aspire to know about it, or even crave to know about it; and I strongly feel that this aspiration to know must be grounded in a conscious sense of co-evolution with Gaia.

(Of course, there is a huge *sci-fi appeal in the Gnostic Archon scenario*. It could happen that the story spreads merely as a *story*, and that would be fine.)

How the recovered Gnostic cosmology might spread, and to whom, is a continual concern of mine, so it might be appropriate to close with some personal reflections on this issue.

It is an enormous privilege and an equally enormous responsibility to put out the *Gaia Mythos* and related Gnostic teachings on this site. I am immensely grateful to the [Marion Institute](#) for supporting this project, but support is not reception. This work is not intended merely for those who sponsor it (I am sure they would agree).

It is intended for the generations to come, but it must be transmitted by the generation of today, by an elect, self-selecting portion of it.

In Hindu mythology related to the World Ages, those who prepare the future in the present are called

Shishta, the "seed group."

This word derives from the common Sanskrit word *shisha*, "disciple, student." *Shishta* means something like "the student body." Or "learning party," to borrow an apt term. The main mark of the *Shishta* is equality in knowledge. Everyone carries their share and all who learn, also teach. I would say this is the primary requirement for transmission of the Gaia Mythos and the Archon scenario: those who learn it, teach it. At least that is what I would propose as the primary mark of the *Shishta*. The leading aspiration, if you will.

For those who are consecrated to Gaia, the Mythos is not just any story, not just an outrageous sci-fi plot embellished with theological filigree. It is Her story. To keep the story straight is not easy, and may well demand a lifetime of imaginative discipline. If you can afford it. Ego-death in more than a single dose. If you can dare it.

Techniques of cognitive ecstasy, including divination, dance and trance, are the best tools for spreading the Mythos in its ever-expanding narrative form. At the same time, there is a moral balance to observe.

Everything we learn about *Anthropos* and Archons must be balanced between our shared self-knowledge as a species and our solitary individual moments of communion with Gaia.

Moments of sacred and sublime intimacy. Of rapture co-emergent.

Observing Gaia, we see a myriad of wonderful creatures who completely fulfill their potential in being what they are, doing what they do. Sunflowers and flatworms, whales and weevils, you name it. They are so perfectly realized that there is nothing left over for them to attain. They have no promise to fulfill because they are so fully realized, just the way they are.

We know this intuitively, and feel it deeply in a language older than words. (Thanks, Derrick.) So it is that when the salmon swim off course, when whales get beached, when geese migrating south end up in Swansea, we lurch, we are deeply panged to see our animal kin so disoriented, so dislodged from their beauteous fate fulfilled.

And we are affected most poignantly, I reckon, because *when they go off course it reminds us of ourselves*, a perplexed species stranded on a lonely planet...

We of the human species appear to be situated in the Gaian habitat in a different way than our animal kin. We are more potential than actual. We carry a promise to be fulfilled. We are that promise. If we fall short of it, we do not threaten Gaia in any ultimate sense, I believe, but we diminish the magnitude of our participation in Her purposes.

And in that way we can demean the Mystery.

The promise we carry is exceptional, not because of our presumed privileged status, and not because we are divinity in human guise - no one human ever was, or ever needs to be - but because of our demeaning tendencies. This is the lesson to be learned from our unwitting complicity with our alien cousins.

Yet we know ecstasy. And in ecstasy we know ourselves, and how to go beyond ourselves.

There is our promise, perpetually fulfilled.



THE TRUE ANARCHY OF LIFE ON EARTH THE HUMAN ROLE IN SOPHIA'S CORRECTION

by John Lash

from [Metahistory](#) Website

When Pistis saw the impiety of the Lord Archon she was filled with anger.

Acting in her invisible form, she spoke in this way:

"You are mistaken, blind one - false deity who cannot see. There is an immortal luminous child, the Anthropos, who came into existence before you and who will appear among your modeled forms (plasmata).

This luminous child will trample you in scorn just as a potter's clay is pounded (into a lump). And you will sink away to your proper zone, the abyss (of gravity), along with those who belong to your legion.

"For at the consummation of your work, the entire defect [of Archontic illusion] exposed in the light of truth will be abolished, and [that illusion] will be as if it never had been."

- [On the Origin of the World](#), 103.15-30

Speaking on Grok-the-Talk in April 2011, I ventured a rather grandiose claim: namely, Sophia's correction commenced on March 19, eight days after the [Fukushima earthquake](#).

If Gnostic teachings surviving from the Mysteries are correct, this event would be of singular and momentous import for the human species and the future of the planet. For one thing, it means that the [Terma of Gaia Awakening](#) which I discovered in August 2008 is now fully underway as an interactive event going forward in linear time - and possibly, as well, in parallel time.

By "parallel time" I mean a bifurcation event that involves humanity taking two different courses simultaneously: di-orthosis, dual or split solution.

To make as clear as possible the various aspects and prospects and of this fantastic opportunity, I offer this essay.

Divine Dare

Right now, going on three years since the discovery of the *Terma of Gaia Awakening*, the correction (Greek diorthosis) of the wisdom goddess [Sophia](#) stands a chance of becoming a topic of considerable intrigue.

Her correction is the single outstanding element of the fallen goddess scenario or vision story of the Mysteries that was left open, undefined. It is also the key to human interactivity with Gaia-Sophia:

the human role in her correction somehow determines the way it will be achieved.

Why so?

Well, according to the Gnostic textual sources, that is how Pistis - name for the goddess who has confidence in humanity - wishes it to be! So the myth informs us, as recorded in a major cosmological text, [On the Origin of the World](#) (cited above).

The correction involves a kind of cosmic challenge, or divine dare. An act of defiance by the Aeon Sophia in her pre-terrestrial form, directed against [the Archon forces](#) and assuring them of their ultimate defeat. Her defiance of the deceiving powers that threaten the divine experiment on earth is a statement of pistis, her confidence in humanity, the key species in that experiment.

Greek *pistis*: "faith, confidence."



Archontic figure
seen floating over Gaucin, Spain. April 2011



[Alien Dreaming - The Enigma of The Archons](#) presented the image of the Archon embryonic type ("like a premature fetus"), resembling a gaseous leak that exudes from the *Coco De Mer* ([CDM](#)).

There are two versions of the CDM, this being the one that represents the trimorphic protennoia or three-body system of Sophia's original intention. The CDM depicts the world seed, the germ of the three-body setting for a divine experiment in human potential.

In her dreaming of a world where one strain of the Anthropos might emerge and evolve, enacting a divine experiment, Sophia previsioned a star, a planet, and a moon or satellite. As the earth was not yet formed, the central part of flesh of the preterrestrial CDM has no X to mark the spot of Sophia's metamorphosis into a living planet.

Prototypal sun-star and moon are dark blue, suggesting that these bodies have not yet emerged from the dark cosmic background.

In the second version of the CDM, the world seed is pale green, the sun-star is red, the moon is mauve, and a soft X or quadrated slit marks the spot where the earth has appeared:



This CDM (above image) is the icon for the world dreaming of the Aeon Sophia as it came to be realized by her metamorphosis into the setting of the divine experiment she had previsioned in the Pleroma, the galactic core.

The original three-body system is intact but it comes to be captured in the celestial clockworks of *the inorganic planetary system constructed by the Archons*. Such is the two-world perspective of Gnostic cosmology.

What is the "confidence" of Sophia in humanity?

Consistent with the plot-line of the Gnostic myth, she expects [the Anthropos](#) to realize its original potential in the three-world system, even though captured in another system. In other words, she counts on the human species to wake up and break free from [the Matrix](#) of the Archontic powers and engage the divine opportunity of life on earth, interactively with her own awakening to the nightmare of human history.

Now there's a neat proposition for imaginal practice.

The CDM of the preterrestrial moment shows there is a kind of leak or flaw in the original dreaming. Sophia did not expect that the deviant influence of the Archons would come to bear on the divine experiment with the Anthropos. Under that influence, humanity is subjected to a second, surrogate or *simulated reality*.

This is the realm of the "planetary spheres" where the earth is captured, described as *a prison system* in Gnostic writings. Hence the prototype of the "prison planet," a [meme](#) associated with the *infowars movement* of Alex Jones.

Telestai (*Gnostics as we understand them today*) described the Archons as wardens and gatekeepers in the labyrinth of the planetary prison. The penitentiary enclosure indicated here is not the earth, which is the Edenic setting for a divine experiment in freedom, discovery, and novelty.

No, it is [THE MATRIX](#), the holographic maze of Archontic deception in which the human race appears to be the progeny of off-planet gods, enslaved by [intra-species predators who claim descent from such gods](#), or who purport to act as gods lording it over the rest of humankind and claiming all the resources of the planet for themselves, or who are falsely attributed with godlike powers by humans who come under their spell of mind control, even in the very act of exposing them, etc etc etc.

The lordship of the Archons, of course, is the widely accepted claim of the **Sitchin** [Anunnaki scenario](#), which I have shown to be *theocratic disinformation*, exposed and deconstructed by the telestai of the Mysteries.

"And kingship (theocratic authority) descended from heaven," as the lie is stated in the opening lines of the Babylonian creation myth, [Enuma Elish](#).

With the Sophianic vision story as a guiding framework, this lie can be exposed and the true account of the prehistory of our species can be developed, consistent with astronomical and evolutionary science (though not necessarily the current and accepted notions of science).

The preterrestrial CDM introduces the sub-plot of "alien dreaming," i.e., the scheme of the Archon mind-parasites to insinuate themselves into human reality and take it over, making human become like them, robotic, slavish, incapable of intention, discovery, or novelty.

In reality, earth, moon and sun are immune to the Archontic presence, off-limits.

Like the human immunological system, they can suffer sporadic attacks without being entirely crushed. Thus Archons make sporadic forays into the three-body system but they cannot remain there, cannot achieve any lasting effects, and cannot conquer and permanently inhabit either the sun, the moon, or the earth.

The three bodies function as a unity, structurally coupled to use a term from Gaia theory.

They in effect form a single super-organism with the earth as its central sentient core. The threat of the sun wiping out life on earth, i.e., being essentially hostile to terrestrial creatures, or the moon being an outpost for predatory ETs, and other related scenarios along these lines would have to be dismissed as delusional paranoia, if the *telestai* were correct in their perception of cosmic order.

If they were indeed right, their view was epistemic and thus can be tested. However, the testing has to be conducted in rigorous observation of the continuity of the vision story, i.e., fitted into the plot.

Such is the challenge to human imagination posed by the supreme participatory myth that has been produced by our species.

Acari Insects

The leak in Sophia's dreaming came about due to the spontaneous generation of the locust-like Archon species due to the impact of her living and intentional plasmic luminosity ([Organic Light](#)) on the chaos (shadow matter) of the galactic limbs:

A veil exists between the world above [in the galactic core], and the realms that are below [exterior, in the galactic limbs]; and shadow came into being beneath the veil. Some of the shadow [dark mass] became [atomic] matter, and was projected apart [partially formed into elementary arrays, the dema].

And what Sophia created [by her impact] became a product in the matter [the dema], [a neonate form] like an aborted fetus.

And [once formed] it assumed a plastic shape molded out of shadow, and became an arrogant beast resembling a lion. It was androgynous, because it was from [neutral, inorganic] matter that it derived.

([The Hypostasis of the Archons](#), II, 4, 93:30 ff, with my glosses in brackets.)

The creation myth of the Mysteries can be understood, not as a myth in the sense of a baseless fiction or invention cooked up due to ignorance of facts, but as a true account of events that happened in the cosmos, rendered in mythopoetic and metaphoric terms.

This description is not a mere allegory but a functional metaphor that encodes facts, phenomena, processes unfolding on the cosmic scale over long periods of time.

Plutarch, one of the last known initiates, condemned allegory and insisted that the myths were descriptions

of real events:

"Whoever applieth these allegories to the blessed Divine Nature, deserves to be treated with contempt. We must not however believe that they were mere fables without any meaning, like those of the Poets. They represent to us things that really happened."

[\(Isis and Osiris\)](#)

When I originally restored the Gnostic creation myth with its vivid description of *the spontaneous generation of the Archons*, I wondered how anyone would give credence to such an outlandish event.

Since then, I have discovered the remarkable and still unexplained case of [abiogenesis of Acari insects](#):

In 1837, Andrew Crosse reported to the London electrical Society concerning the accidental spontaneous generation of life in the form of Acurus genus insects while he was conducting experiments on the formation of artificial crystals by means of prolonged exposure to weak electric current.

Throughout numerous strict experiments under a wide variety of conditions utterly inimical to life as we know it, the insects continued to manifest. The great Michael Faraday also reported to the Royal Institute that he had replicated the experiment.

Soon afterwards, all notice of this phenomenon ceased to be reported, and the matter has not been resolved since then.

Organic Light, the living plasmatic luminosity of the galactic core, is the natural energy form of the Aeons or cosmic divinities.

It is not electrical as such but carries a light electrical component. This fact is evident in direct contact with the OL, inducing in the witness a subtle surge of stimulating force, like a mild electric shock, that produces a fine cold sweat.

Significantly, Crosse's experiment only required a light electrical charge to generate the insects in an inorganic medium of particulate matter comparable to the dema of the galactic arms.

I rest my case.

Considering this cosmological event, the emergence of the [Acari-like Archons](#) prior to the formation of their eventual habitat, the solar system, it is important to bear in mind the cosmological sequence as Sophia herself lived through it:

1. In the Pleroma or galactic core Sophia in tandem with her consort Thelete ("the Intended") engineers the human genome, the Anthropos. They encode it with evolutionary capacities in a fivefold manifold: ennoia, metanoia, dianoia, epinoia, all variations of nous (divine intelligence), and charged with enthymesis, passion or desire.

2. The Anthropos is seeded in the galactic arms, deposited in a molecular cloud in the Orion Nebula where it could spread via free-floating spores (propagules) and take root in various planetary systems. Hence [panspermia](#), stated by Gnostic seers millennia before Svante Arrhenius in 1903.
3. The Aeon Sophia engages in unilateral dreaming, without a consort or Aeonic counterpart. Doing so, she envisions a three-body system where one strain of the Anthropos could emerge and evolve according to her designs, her preconception of a divine experiment in novelty and learning - a totally open-ended experiment that does not terminate in any final event or outcome determined beforehand by Sophia or any other Pleromic divinity.

She sets the initial conditions and leaves the outcome open. In other words, Sophia envisions the experiment unfolding within certain guidelines consistent with the capacities endowed in the Anthropos, but without imposing a prescribed "divine plan" of that species. She herself does not know the end-result or ultimate fruition of the experiment.

In keeping with the sublime generosity of the Aeons, Sophia wishes to see how the human experiment plays out independently, on its own terms.

4. Due to the intensity of her own enthymesis, desire, Sophia is drawn away from the galactic core, the Pleroma, realm of infinite potential. Outside the defining boundary, she falls or plunges into the region of the Kenoma, the realm of shadow matter and finite potential.

The goddess actually undergoes contradiction and confusion: now she is dynamically involved in the experiment for which she has not determined a specific outcome.

No longer detached, she is implicated in the outcome! As the initial conditions of the experiment with the Anthropos unfold, so does Sophia's hypostasis, her downscaling enmeshment in the physics of the carousal arms of the galaxy. This is an anomalous and unanticipated development in the cosmic order.

5. Sophia's impact in the dema, the dense elementary matter arrays of the galactic limb, produces a fracture zone where the locust-like Archons arise by *spontaneous generation*, like the Acari insects in Crosse's experiment. This is the first unanticipated event in Sophia's adventure in the carousel arms.
6. The Archons swarm in a circular mass like bees. They are a mimic species with a *hive mentality*, possessing none of the capacities or attributes encoded in the human genome. They are inorganic drones, robotic in nature, yet they excel in imitation and simulation, HAL, the technique of virtual reality.

Sophia encompasses this bizarre swarm with the plume of her Organic Light, shaping herself into a kind of [uroborus](#), a serpent biting its own tail. In this way she attempts to bound them off, herding them into a space with definite frontiers. Within these boundaries, the protoplanetary disk of the emergent solar system will take form.

7. Stranded in the galactic arms, and gradually losing contact with the Aeons of the core, Sophia hovers in proximity to the Orion Nebula where the human genome is deposited like a pattern of dew in a spider's web.

At the same time, she confronts [the Archons](#) and witnesses the emergence of a violent mutation in their midst. A drakonic or reptilian figure assumes the role of hive-master: the Lord Archon, [Ialdabaoth](#) (*Yaldabaoth*) also called Samael and Saklas, "the blind one." This is the second unanticipated event in her adventure outside the galactic core.

Here the myth gets rather complex. Interactions between Sophia and the Lord Archon involve several cosmological episodes on a vast scale. I will cover these events in detail in another essay... For now, let's consider the scene described in *On the Origin of the World*.

8. Sophia confronts the Lord Archon by invoking the presence of the Anthropos, which that entity cannot see or comprehend.

She tells him,

"There is an immortal luminous child, the Anthropos, who came into existence before you and who will appear among your modeled forms (plasmata)."

With her own attention fixed on the Anthropos, she reads the Lord Archon his fate: to

be defeated by humanity at the moment when he consummates his work, that is, the act of deception by which the human race is deviated from the divine experiment as Sophia originally dreamed it.

In a nutshell, this is the pistis of the wisdom goddess: her confidence in humanity to detect and overcome the Archontic powers, the Authorities or Rulers.

Dialogue of the Savior, NHC III, 5.85:

- Judas said, "Behold, The authorities (Archons) dwell above us, so it is they who will rule over us." The savior said, "It is you who will rule over them. But only when you rid yourselves of jealousy, and take on the protection of the Light, and enter the nymphion (bridal chamber)."

From the scant surviving textual evidence of the myth, it is clear that the telestai imagined that Sophia could foresee the threat of the Authorities to humanity and the divine experiment of her original dreaming.

Fine, yes, but the question to be asked now is:

- Did she anticipate the extent to which that influence would go before it was detected and defeated?

Even before the earth was formed by the metamorphosis of her own energetic currents - another unanticipated event in her adventure! - Sophia reckoned on the intrusion of the Archons upon the divine experiment.

But was she able to foresee the full extent of that intrusion?

Perhaps even the wisdom goddess herself did not anticipate how far the Archons would penetrate human reality and deviate the divine experiment she previsioned for the Anthropos. This might explain, in mythological terms, why it takes until the last minute before she catches the error and initiates her correction.

On the *Origin of the World* presents a kind of prophetic warning pronounced by the wisdom goddess, suggesting a last-minute turnaround:

- "For at the consummation of your work, the entire defect that will have become visible in the light of truth will be abolished, and will be as if it never had been."

In this scenario, Sophia, *before she morphs into the earth*, foresees a moment when the Archontic powers will be defeated, the moment of the consummation of their works.

In other words, their defeat comes at the moment of extreme desperation when they complete their agenda, the eleventh hour.

In 2011 we are living in that *eleventh hour* and even toward the end of the hour. **11/11/11** is a date that compels close attention and perhaps even an obsessive fixation of interest.

Archon Plexus

Many of those who purport to expose the "alien agenda" of *the Authorities* ([New World Order psychopaths](#), or NEWOs) attribute something like *magical powers* to those perpetrators.

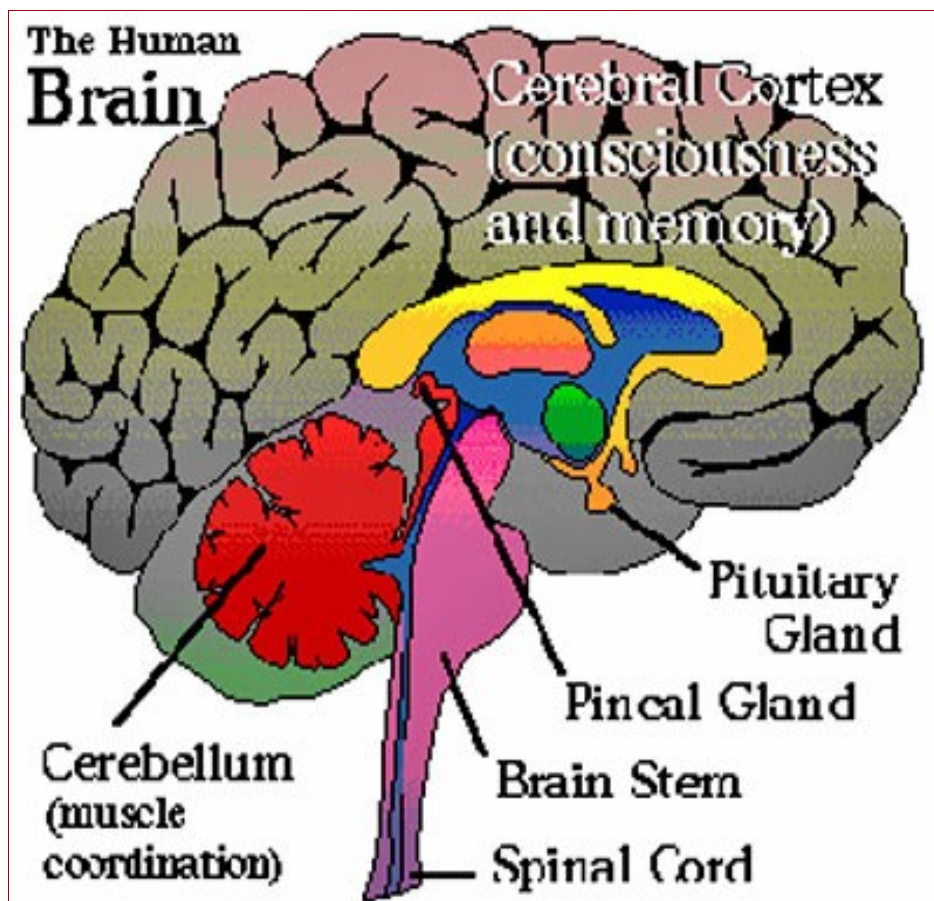
This is hype which, to my way of thinking, the perps do not deserve. It invests them with an aura of *occult power*, as if they are masters of the universe, as invincible as sci-fi comic book monsters. It mystifies them to the exclusion of any consideration of the magical powers inherent to the human race as a whole. It exaggerates their skills and their visionary, planning capacity.

Beware of this kind of credulous hyping of intra-species predators.

Granted, [the globalist masterminds](#) use or appear to use certain symbolic dates or numerological keys and chronological codes in orchestrations of social evil. These patterns are undeniable but it may be an error to regard them as indicating deliberate magical operations.

In reality, there may be another mechanism operating in the advantage of *the Authorities*, quite distinct from the skills and strategies attributed to them by exposés such as [David Icke](#), Michael Tasrion, and Maxwell Jordan.

And what would such a mechanism be?



The R Complex (Archon Plexus)

consists of the extended part of the brain stem

embedded in the limbic system or mammalian midbrain (outlined in yellow).

Based on my long acquaintance with these entities, combined with the instructions acquired in shamanic trance, I propose this:

Archons and their human counterparts gain control over humanity through a particular "seizure" that operates in the back of the brain and in the field of peripheral vision simultaneously.

The back-brain "seizure" of Archontic spellbinding power can be detected in the functions of the R Complex: pun on *Archon plex*, *the Archon plexus* or [reptilian brain](#) in its deviant or exaggerated mode.

When this part of the brain dominates, overwriting the adaptive programs of the midbrain and forebrain, human behavior takes on a fiendish, rigid, repetitive bent which can be read as ritualistic.

But *ritualized behavior* is not the same as *intentional ritual action*, i.e., acts of deliberate magic.

A preprogrammed robot does not act ritualistically for there is no self-determined intent behind its spooky mechanical gestures. Its actions exhibit pre-determined mimicry, not self-determined autonomy: likewise for Archons and *Archontified humans including globalist predators and serial killers*, who are one and the same breed of conniving, murderous deviants.

Observation of dates and numbers by the Authorities are not proof of their mastery of globally spellbinding black magic, but evidence of their "routinary minds," as [Castaneda noted](#), concerning [the flyers](#) (see [The Active Side of Infinity](#).)

They repeat these agendas to keep themselves on track as they have no guiding autonomy, having abdicated that aspect of our divine endowment in favor of the Archontic illusion of power, enacted through arcane games of deception and domination. Is that clear enough, Snoopy?

A psychotic serial killer works compulsively in strict routines, often using repetitive patterns preserved in codes, ciphers, and symbols.

But given this is so, can you say that such a murderous, deceiving person is performing true and efficacious magic? I think that would be over-attribution. He or she is merely acting out the rigid, fear-driven behavioral compulsions inherent to the Archon plexus of the "psyched-up," over-worked back-brain.

This distinction is imperative.

To fall under the spell of *the Authorities* is to concede power to their false magic: under the power of deception, we deceive ourselves about what power really is and lose all sense of our own power.

Our power inheres in the unique opportunity of our role in the divine experiment of Sophia, interactive magic with the wisdom goddess. Claiming this power is the only sure and direct way, and the ultimate way, to detect and defeat the illusional power of the Authorities.

By this definition, which is purely telestic, the Authorities are human beings deviated by the overworking of the Archon plexus, the reptilian brain. In large measure, the quasi-magical or occult power attributed to

globalist perpetrators is a hoax, operating under the [Wizard of Oz](#) effect.

Note that to enforce their presumed magical powers, the perpetrators need to exert enormous continual efforts of two kinds:

[brainwashing through the media](#), and threat of force through the military.

Without a constant dual-barreled barrage, requiring the complicity of human beings to suppress and deceive their fellow creatures, their vaunted magic would quickly fade and dissipate.

In reality, the NEWOs can only sustain the illusion of magical supremacy as long as they suppress and deviate human potential, where the true magic abides: that is, in our species' innate capacity for interactive magic with the animating powers of the planetary goddess.

Unless the NEWOs can suppress that capacity in a brutal manner all the time, it will naturally and spontaneously assert itself. When it does, the true magic of the Anthropos, the "luminous child," will immediately spring into action. This is what Sophia herself wishes: for humanity to own and enact its true potential for magic and use it to defeat the Archons and banish them to their proper domain, the gravity well (abyss) of the inanimate planetary system.

In terms of geophysics, the force of gravity not inherent to the bioenergetic laws of the living planet *allows the Archons to colonize the R Complex and manipulate human behavior* by exaggerating the rigid, routinely patterns of the reptilian brain.

I repeat, the repetition that becomes evident in numbers, symbols, and codes is not proof of genuine magical skill but merely of repetition compulsion that is the mark of the reptilian area of the brain: reptilian repetition.

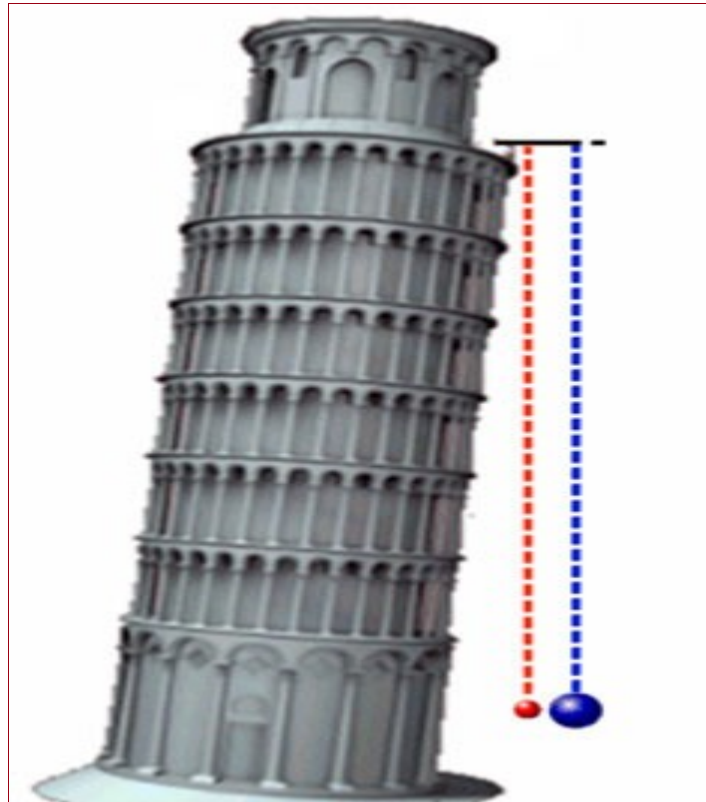
The functions of the R Complex have a limited survival value, but when exaggerated they act against survival and enforce and enable the Archontic powers to deviate free human impulses into a behavioral grid of robotic enslavement.

That deviance into mindless robotics is the essence of Archontic influence: it is due to nothing original on the part of the alien parasites but merely the exaggeration of pre-existing tendencies in the psychosomatic structure of humanity - in the plasmata, modeled form of the Anthropos.

In physical terms, the Archons enjoy this seizure of the back-brain functions because the earth is captured in the gravity well of the solar system.

Consequently, objects on earth appear to fall at the same rate, no matter what their size. An erroneous myth of science claims that Galileo proved this phenomenon by dropping two objects of different weights from the leaning tower of Pisa.

This is a nice fairy-tale, at best.



The assumed experiment may never have happened.

In any case, it can be repeated with quite a different result. With close observation, it is clear that objects of different weight and mass, or objects charged with a magnetic field, do not fall at the same uniform rate.

The claim of *uniform fall for all objects* regardless of weight, size, and mass is false - an Archontic "special effect" that has become an established dogma of science.

And there is more to this dogmatic deception.

Established science teaches that falling objects demonstrate acceleration by gravity: they fall at increasing speed, gaining velocity at a rate of 32 feet per second, per second.

This increase in freefall velocity is set forth as a *universal law of physics*, as if nothing could be otherwise in the cosmos. True, there is a detectable effect of acceleration of falling objects. It can be observed and measured, but what actually causes it? And it is really universal and invariable, as assumed?

Acceleration by gravity is blind repetition of a mechanical effect:

freefall velocity increasing each second by the same, endlessly repeated quantity, 32 feet per second.

Purely Archontic...

But one can imagine a different state of affairs, a different operation of physical laws: each object would begin to accelerate (otherwise it would remain suspended in space and not fall at all), then reach a unique limit of descent velocity depending on its mass relative to the earth. In other words, by another set of physical laws all objects would fall to earth at a constant, non-accelerating speed determined uniquely by the relation of the mass of that specific object to the mass of the earth.

This is how freefall might happen if the living earth were not captured in the gravity well of the inorganic planets.

Conclusion from a Gnostic angle:

acceleration by gravity is the insinuated phantom effect of the Archontic planetary system upon the living dynamics of the earth, not an inherent property of the earth or the three-body system.

This same effect operating upon the human body allows the Archontic mind parasites to "seize and freeze" the instinctual functions of the R Complex.

Consequently, Archons grab us by that part of the neck that feels a tickle when subjected to a steady stare from behind. They actually do achieve a grip on human behavior in this manner, and simultaneously they freeze or stymie human perception through another kind of paralytic hold they exert within the field of peripheral vision, frontally.

They get us *coming and going*, as the old expression puts it.

Disclosure Made Official

On the *Origin of the World* informs us that the defeat of the Archons is a last-minute affair that depends on their reaching the full extension of their phantom powers over humanity.

The outcome depends on the intervention of humanity at the eleventh hour. The myth clearly indicates a sudden, drastic turnabout.

Sophia warns the Lord Archon:

"There is an immortal luminous child, the Anthropos, who came into existence before you and who will appear among your modeled forms (plasmata). This luminous child will trample you in scorn just as a potter's clay is pounded (into a lump)."

Instead of molding humankind in their image, the Archons will be reduced to pulp, like the discard from a juicer.

In April I was in the white town of Gaucin at sunset when I noticed a cloud formation in the sky (pictured far above). The sun had just set behind El Hacho and over the rooftops of the town floated a figure that reminded me vividly of the image of the Archon I had designed in the early days of this site.

The resemblance was striking, especially at the first moment I observed the long horizontal cloud formation, before I realized I could photograph it with my cell phone. Over a period of half an hour I saw the head of the creature morph from the ET-type skull to a dog-like or monkey-like appearance. It assumed the head of a dog-monkey.

For what it's worth, NHC cosmological texts such as the [Apocryphon of John](#) mention both monkey- and dog-headed Archons.

I was deeply haunted by this apparition in the skies over the postcard village in Andalucía. It stuck me as an omen. Upon rereading the above-cited text, I could see what that omen was perhaps indicating:

the moment of "disclosure," when the Archontic powers reach the full extension of their powers.

At that moment, the true form of *the Authorities* will finally be revealed.

Their presence on earth as *phantom powers* operating through human surrogates will be exposed for all to see.



Typical Hollywood image of hostile alien invasion by ETs with high-tech aircraft.

Actual event, holographic illusion, false flag operation, psiops, Archontic disclosure, or combination of the above?

In the Gnostic view, disclosure is not the moment when governmental authorities announce the presence of ETs on earth, thus making it "official."

Nothing made official in this world counts for anything but another tactic in the globalist hoax, advancing the agenda of the Authorities. But for the Archons to make their final move, they must reveal themselves.

Since their nature is deception, they will do so deceptively. Even in showing their presence, playing their trump card on the human species, they will deceive, because that is all they ever do, all they can do.

The test of that moment falls upon humanity: to see how the Authorities are scamming the world with their

specious magic of mind control, the vaunted global psyops.

Sophia intends that humanity have the opportunity to play out the divine experiment she originally envisioned for it, free of Archontic deviation - that is, free of the hoaxing coercion of *the Authorities* who claim that their agenda of domination insures social security and freedom from moral chaos.

But this type of freedom is really enslavement.

In Sophianic terms, freedom is the true anarchy of life on earth, distinguished from the false threat of social chaos contrived by the Authorities.

What final measures will be required in the Archontic endgame? How far will it go before the consummation of the works of the Lord Archon? And when the crucial moment comes, will humanity perhaps be able to use psyops against the intra-species predators themselves? To zap them with their own tactics?

It might be assumed that the Archontic factor in human behavior will play out in several ultimate moves, not just one event.

For instance: World War III, part staged and part real. Also, a simulated alien invasion event using holographically cloaked weapons developed in black op programs. Also, an Armageddon event fulfilling Biblical prophecy, including the return of a messiah ([Operation Blue Beam](#)), perhaps coordinated with WW III and a nuclear strike on Jerusalem?

Whatever the case, *Archontic deception will not end until the final act of the script has been dramatized in world history.*

That final act is written in the Book of Revelation, the age-old script enforced and enacted even by those who do not really believe in it.

Moral Illusion

In an optical illusion, you see with your eyes something that is not actually there, or at least not there in the manner you suppose.

Hence, a mirage. In a psychological illusion, you project into external reality something that exists in your own psyche. Such as "Satanic," a catch-all term for paranoid projections from the human mind. In a moral illusion, you attribute to human behavior capacities or conditions that do not apply to the way humans really act.

For instance, the religious dogma of *original sin* attributes guilt to human action even before there is anything to be guilty about. To make people feel and act out of guilt, and then claim that they do so due to a previous event that no one has experienced, is moral illusion in absurd extravagance.

The Pagan assumption of innate goodness (see [Marcus Aurelius](#)) may also be regarded as a *moral illusion*.

But the evidence that people act from innate goodness, without having to be told to do so, is strong enough, and it stands in contrast to guilt-driven action which has to be contrived and enforced from without - by threat of eternal damnation, for instance.

Moral illusions can be subtle or gross. The subject is a huge quagmire, perfect ground for the Archons to take their last stand.

However the Archontic endgame plays out in world events - a false flag alien attack combined with the advent of a holographic messiah, seasoned with a strong dose of nuclear war, perhaps? - the m.o. of the alien mind parasites reveals two outstanding features: moral illusion and the factor of absurdity.

The latter will be eminent, if not pre-eminent, in the consummation of their works that must occur before they are defeated by humanity.

For the delight of the Authorities is bitter and their beauty is depraved. Their enjoyment is deception and their design is the lack of divinity.

[NHC](#) BG 56.6-8

And the plan they devised about me [the Revealer], to release their error and absurdity - I did not succumb to them as they had planned."

[NHC](#) VII, 2, 55.10

The moral illusion of the Archons is about "authority."

Since they may be called *Authorities* or *Rulers*, this illusion applies to their own nature. In other words, they enforce the illusion of their nature to execute their effect upon humanity. They lie to enforce the deception about what they actually are: mindless drones propelled by a mix of envy and enmity.

As they have no agenda, absurdity becomes the endgame tactic, the signature of the ultimate reach of their exertions against the Anthropos.

The supreme moral illusion confronting humanity operates like this: those who falsely assume authority over others demand obedience to their commands on the claim that disobedience would result in social chaos and anarchy. They claim to preserve social and moral order by rules and constraints imposed and maintained by sheer brutal force.

The self-assumed authorities propagate the belief that human beings, left to their own impulses, would produce a world of disorder, conflict, and chaos. We are all potential terrorists in the mind of the Authorities. In our natural state of freedom and autonomy, we are dangerous to ourselves and must be curbed, leashed, and protected by a higher power.

In short, the self-declared authorities claim to save humanity from the chaotic or anarchistic tendencies of human nature.

They want us to believe that left alone, without their domination, we would create a world of social chaos.

In reality, day-to-day evidence shows that they deceptively orchestrate chaos to maintain their attempt to control the world. More and more often they do so to the point of theatrical absurdity that would produce guffaws of ridicule performed on a stage before an audience.

Yet it passes for normal



TSA patdown of a child suspected of terrorism.

An example of the extreme absurdity of the Authorities "at the consummation of their works."

Unfortunately, absurd behavior of this kind is an act of violation.

It can also be murderous.

**Psyched-up and granted legitimacy by the authorities,
the R Complex makes people act inhumanly.**

The lie about the self-endangering nature of human impulses is deeply insidious.

It represents the root of all variations of social evil. This particular moral illusion is the ultimate challenge to human discernment, the supreme test of the genuine moral integrity of our species.

Breaking through it is the key to liberation from Archontic deception.

Gnostics taught that evil is not an *autonomous power in the cosmos*, rather, it is a phenomenon of deviance that emerges under cover of deception. Without deception and concealment, evil cannot be committed. Why not? Because in being exposed and opposed, it would immediately be defeated by the natural tendency of human nature to choose truth, goodness, and coexistence.

But the authorities claim that our natural tendencies must be repressed and controlled, if not totally eradicated and replaced by *robotic obedience*.

The power of the Authorities is a moral illusion enforced as a lie so transparent that it needs continuous application of brute force to be sustained. This lie is the opposite of the truth: only

freedom to explore and express its natural tendencies will allow humanity to reach its true potential.

This freedom is the true anarchy of life on earth. It is the basis of the confidence of the wisdom goddess Sophia, the foundation of her reliance on the species she designed.

Gnostic texts that develop the theme of what the goddess wishes for humanity, or through humanity typically call her Pistis, "faith," or "confidence."

[Pistis Sophia](#), "the faith of the goddess" means that the mother planet has confidence in the pet species, humankind. This confidence shines out in the divine dare that Sophia expresses when confronting the Lord Archon in that episode of [On the Origin of the World](#).

The cosmological drama is the cosmic setting for a social and existential challenge that comes to be enacted on the world stage in our time, right now.

Their fruit is a poison without cure and their promise is a living death. And as for their design for life, their implant that falsifies the true design, I shall teach you about the mystery of their ways.

It is their counterfeiting spirit (antimimon pneuma), the hoaxing power within them, that leads them astray. So they in turn lead us astray, deviating the true potential of the Anthropos in order that you may not know your own fullness, your infinite gift.

The tree of their design is bitterness and its branches are darkened by death. Its leaves are hatred and deception, and its aroma reeks of evil (poneria).

[NHC](#) BG (Apocryphon of John) 56ff

The genius of Gnostic mythmaking inheres in the dual aspect of its message to humanity:

it presents a clear and veracious description of events that really occurred in the cosmic realms, involving the Aeon Sophia and the Archons, and it converts that cosmic scenario squarely into the framework of social, psychological, and existential conditions, reflected in actual situations facing humanity in the test to own and enact our divine potential.

"Knowledge of that which is alive can alone banish terror."

To face terror, the signature of *the Authorities*, you must look into yourself and ask,

What is most alive in me?

Is it not your love for freedom, to do and be as you please without harming others? If it is anything less than that you may be well groomed for the globalist scheme of enslavement that is right now approaching its [EndGame scenario](#).

The Sophianic vision story of *the Mysteries* is actional, able to be enacted. Such action has to be supported by specific knowledge, the savvy for human survival. Foremost in our savvy would be the capacity to detect predators and psychopaths. The [new genre of ponerology](#) introduced by Polish psychiatrist [Andrew M. Lobaczewski](#) can be hugely instructive to this end. It represents a kind of telestic forensic method for detecting the murderous deceit of the Authorities.

Derived from the Greek word *poneria* found in Gnostic writings (above), *ponerology* is the diagnosis and deconstruction of the causes and mechanisms of social evil. Lobaczewski uses the striking term [pathocracy](#) to describe the domination of a society by a faction of psychopathic members, estimated to be 4-5 percent of the population.

If you cannot [profile a psychopath](#), you are not a responsible member of human society.

If you cannot detect and defeat psychopathic behavior as it presents itself in your immediate personal reality, you are not qualified to live in a free world. Freedom isn't a free lunch. Such is the humble view of a warrior in Kali's Band.

Finally, it could be said that the challenge presented to the Lord Archon by Sophia represents the way humanity will engage in her correction and return to the divine experiment, free of Archontic disruption and subterfuge.

The wisdom goddess counts on our species to do just that...

But it might require too large a stretch of imagination to realize this proposition of divine confidence in mortal humans. To put the same proposition in strictly secular language: *we cannot realize our true humanity without beating the Authorities.*

There is more than one way to do so, but the central and decisive way is to choose anarchy in defiance of any authority that does not demonstrate benevolence toward life in all forms.

The true anarchy of the human species is Sophia's guarantee of the success of the divine experiment she preconceived for the Anthropos, without setting a predetermined end to it.

Gnosis today is the open source spirituality of imaginal and moral empowerment that optimizes the prospects for creative anarchy. Thus in Gnosis we can fulfill the Edenic promise of life on earth.

Even the word carries the essential message:

an-arch, "against authority, against archons."

I have noted before that engagement in Sophia's correction is a volunteer process that involves an act of de-selection for each human individual. Backing down from the menacing absurdity of *the Authorities*, you deselect from her correction.

In doing so, you also abdicate your true identity as a human being, the opportunity to live and thrive as an acting member of the Anthropos.

"The Archons made me do it."

No, you forfeit a role in Sophia's correction. You defeat yourself by missing the greatest opportunity life can

offer.

The Authorities only have the power ceded to them through ignorance and denial of our divine potential, our endowment from the planetary animal mother and the Aeons.

A passage in [The Second Treatise of the Great Seth](#) (64.4f) captures the basic tragedy of the human race:

to be misled from its true potential by simulation, falling for a false version of itself.

This warning seems to be unique to the radical protest of the Gnostics.

The words applied here to *Jesus*, *Moses*, and the *Patriarchs* can as well be applied to those of the human race who succumb to the moral illusion of the Authorities:

They never knew truth,
nor will they know it
for there is a great deception
upon their soul, and they cannot
ever find the mind of
freedom, in order to know
themselves, in true humanity.



Horus-Ra as the Archontic Alien Parasite: A follow-up interview with Maarit a Scandinavian MILAB-abductee

By Eve Lorgen

Synopsis

This article focuses on the parasitic nature of Horus-Ra as an “Archontic” interdimensional being discovered within the milab and alien abduction experience. The notation as Horus-Ra was chosen due to the being’s similar appearance to the ancient Egyptian hawk headed being, as well as taking a snake-like form. A follow up interview with Maarit, a Scandinavian milab, is featured as the key witness of a most fascinating, bizarre and disturbing account that involves elements of alien and milab abductions, rituals, genetic manipulation, mind control and outright spiritual warfare.

The article is divided into several categories:

Ancient Gnostic View of Archons as described in tractates of the Nag Hammadi Library

Optogenetics, Alien Genetic Manipulation, Mitochondrial DNA, and the importance of the coherence of the human triad of mind, spirit and soul

Human Clones of Abductees and the Black Box Soul Recycling Technology

Ritual Elements in Milab Experiences

Maarit’s Experience with the Horus-Ra Archon Parasite

Horus-Ra as a Huge Snake and Birdman

Mind Controlled Ops and Torture to Comply with the Nefarious NWO Agenda

Sketches and Maarit’s drawings of the Horus-Ra Snake, Emblems and Draco DNA

Maarit, a Scandinavian MILAB abductee I interviewed back in April 2011 (<http://evelorgen.com/wp/articles/military-abduction-milabs-and-reptilians/interview-with-maarit-a-scandinavian-milab>) reports more recent alien abduction related experiences that contain elements resembling the Horus-Ra figure known in the ancient Egyptian religion. (<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Horus>, <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ra>)

Her combined experiences are consistent with the Milab and New World Order occult themes and in my view, demonstrate the parasitic and archontic behaviors of aliens. The archontic behaviors are also evident in the human collaborators who serve their malevolent alien controllers in a clandestine fashion within the military industrial complex. Aliens as intrusive parasites, is a theme found in the work of Dr. Corrado Malanga, PhD and in my own findings with alien abductions and milabs. This aspect of alien interference goes beyond physical abductions and includes the bio-energy system of the abductee, their spirit, mind and soul.

Ancient Gnostic View of Archons

The aliens as parasites that invade the mind of a human host is also described in the ancient Gnostic writings of the Nag Hammadi Library. (<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/nhl.html>) In this view, the alien forces are called Archons, inorganic beings who act under the power of the Demiurge, sometimes referred to as Ialdabaoth in Gnostic lore. Ialdabaoth is known to be a powerful shape shifter; one of his faces is a lion with a serpentine body. According to Gnostic scholar John Lash, PhD in his article titled, *Alien Dreaming*,

“...the lion-serpent image is displayed over and over again in hieroglyphic form on the walls of the Temple of Horus at Edfu, forty miles south of Nag Hammadi. In the cult of Hathor celebrated there, the lion-serpent represented the “royal seed” of the pharaohs.”

Figure 1. At right, taken from John Lash’s *Alien Dreaming* article (<http://www.metahistory.org/gnostique/archonfiles/AlienDreaming.php>)



Could this “royal seed” of the pharaohs be alien human hybrids, or individuals who have been genetically modified by the alien hybrid breeding program, so popularized in contemporary UFO abduction research? Some believe that the royal seed are descendents of the Annunaki so commonly discussed in the writings of Zechariah Sitchin. Some assert that the ancient Annunaki are nothing more than the reptilian lizard beings so prevalently discussed by conspiracy researchers such as David Icke.

Maarit told me in her previous interview—and in many private conversations— that the draconian beings rule over the reptilians and many other races colluding in the alien abduction agenda on this planet. She also admits that there are many alien races who are

like us in their search for divine spiritual truths, and who are also, misled via many corrupted religious beliefs which ultimately can be traced back to the same Satanic-Archontic-Parasitic game plan. She admits there are some aliens who are more spiritually attuned just like there are some humans who are more enlightened than the average mass consciousness. It is not a black and white picture, but there are some basic truths, which are being kept secret from the masses. The most guarded secrets behind the aliens, New World Order agenda and the parasitic Archontic game plan revolves around the combination of satanic psychic vampirism and high technology. This high technology has also been referred to as black meta-technology because it combines elements of ritual black magic, nano technology, mind control; genetic manipulation and alien implant technology. Truly a soul oppressing combination and in my view, a great threat to humanity. Unless, of course, we wake up and start taking responsibility for our own freedom.

Optogenetics, Genetic Manipulation and Mitochondrial DNA

In Maarit's former interview she discusses her understanding of what it means to be genetically modified by the aliens. The alteration of DNA is done in such a way that the central nervous system of the abductee is affected in order to accommodate and effectively "express" the alien consciousness. She says that the alien consciousness—which functions at a different vibrational frequency—acts as a sort of epigenetic co-factor which jump starts the hybrid body genetics, which has been modified to accommodate this alien consciousness. Here the question of genetic alteration may be a function of energetic-vibrational frequency modulation. An energetic-epigenetic factor, if you will.

Dr. Corrado Malanga's book *"Alieni o Demoni. La battaglia per la vita eterna"* 2nd edition, (Terresommerse, 2010), and current research confirms the relationship between abductions and mitochondrial DNA, and the fact that the abduction phenomena is passed over from mother to children. This means that an abductee's father cannot pass it over to his sons, unless the mother, too, is an abductee. Based on his research data obtained from working with hundreds of experiencers/abductees, Dr. Malanga reached the conclusion that aliens are interested only in humans endowed with what we conventionally might call "Soul Consciousness" or "the unconscious mind". Malanga stresses that:

1) Somebody (aliens and the creators of the aliens) under the motto "Divide et impera", has broke the Consciousness into 3 parts:

- the Mind (more similar to the conscious mind)
- the Spirit (" " to the subconscious mind)
- the Soul (" " more similar to the unconscious mind)

2) In the case of the abductees, these 3 consciousnesses do not know each other, do not talk to each other and often they don't even know who they are and why they are here.

Essentially there is a "soul disconnect" with unrecovered abductees.(EL-This can be understood as a type of dissociation from disconnected aspects of themselves.) This disconnect is facilitated by various alien technologies such as implants, alien parasites, mind control programming and trauma. This disconnect facilitates the aliens usage of their

soul energy, much like how a water main has been pilfered by attaching various hoses and pipes to divert the flow from the water main.

3) In case of the abductees, most of the time the Soul consciousness believes it is a slave of the aliens, looks upon them as gods and is afraid of them.

According to Dr. Malanga, the cure for the abduction phenomena is to get the Soul to remember who she/it is– a sovereign entity upon which aliens have no right. The body must be cleaned up of parasites and implants. Soul, Mind and Spirit have to know each other and they have to unify into one single and sovereign Consciousness. This process was noted to bring unexpected coherence into the psyche of the persona.

Dr. Malanga designed a semi-hypnotic neurolinguistic visualization called Flash Mental Simulation (FMS) to help abductees reconnect with their soul consciousness, spirit and mind in such a way that they can use this power and awareness to remove or neutralize alien implants so that they are “reconnected to their inner soul power”. (See FMS procedure at <http://flashmentalsimulation.wordpress.com/flash-mental-simulation/>)

When abductees were under hypnosis, Dr. Malanga was able to retrieve information acquired by the abductee’s Soul part, which is the part of the persons being that has all awareness, memory and power and can co-exist in an eternal timeless place, that the aliens cannot. It is this soul energy that the aliens want to tap into as a source of energy and immortal life for them, which apparently they do not have.

An interesting sidebar is that through numerous hypnotic regressions, Dr. Malanga found that the reason why aliens choose one person over another for abductions is a matter of DNA. The soul links directly to the DNA of a person. This knowledge was gained via communication with abductee’s Soul parts (during hypnosis) and from some of the alien parasite entities that spoke through the abductee in hypnosis. Some people are suitable and some are not (for alien abduction usage) because their DNA vibrates at frequencies incompatible with the Soul’s frequency. So, apparently there is a genetic incompatibility with a large part of the human race. Many abductees questioned in the same manner via hypnosis were also asked then, how many humans on earth actually have souls as we understand it? The answers ranged from very few to less than 50% having souls. The abductees who were taken comprise only 5-10% of the souled humans. This concept about not all humans having souls per se is in the least very controversial.

Being exposed to various tones, frequencies and colors are often reported in alien abduction and milab experiences. The emerging field of optogenetics can explain the value and possible applications and is becoming a new frontier in medical research. “Optogenetics” can be defined as the integration of optics and genetics to control well-defined events (such as action potentials) within specified cells (such as a targeted class of projection neurons) in living tissues (such as the brains of freely behaving mammals).” (See below link for full article on *Microbial Opsins: A family of Single Component Tools for Optic control of Neural Activity*).

<http://cshprotocols.cshlp.org/content/2011/3/top102.full>

<http://www.technologyreview.com/biomedicine/24870/?mod=related>,

<http://www.technologyreview.com/biomedicine/27123/?mod=related>

Well, add many years to this in terms of advancement and we have secret technology already being used and experimented on humans via alien and milab abductions.

One of the more fascinating aspects of my many conversations with Maarit revolved around the discussion of genetic manipulation of the mitochondrial DNA of abductees. Mitochondrial DNA is the DNA inside the mitochondria, energy producing organelles within each cell. Mitochondria are understood to be a major component of energy production of all human beings and involved in oxidative phosphorylation and the electron transport chain. (<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mitochondrion>)

Maarit and I speculated that the draconians have vested interests in the mitochondria and its DNA and may have even helped engineer this organelle into the human system to take charge of our energy production system. Our bodies can produce subtle energies for these parasitic aliens, who insert us with various implants to perhaps transport or transform these subtle energies for their usage.

Nigel Kerner, author of *"Alien Grey's and the Harvesting of Souls"* (Bear & Company, 2010) believes that alien genetic manipulation of humans is easier in Caucasian people because their nuclear DNA is less shrouded by melanin granules, which normally cover large portions of the chromosomal DNA in indigenous peoples of color. In the skin of black people the melanin granules cluster around the nuclei of the cell. This positioning of the melanosomes serves to protect the cells from UV light damage, and hence undue genetic mutation by UV radiation. This is one reason he believes that the aliens prefer to abduct more Caucasian people, because the DNA is more accessible than in darker skinned people. Since melanin absorbs light, it stands to reason that white people would be more susceptible to light manipulation, via advanced optigenetics as well. Fair skinned people are more photosensitive and prone to skin cancer.

Mitochondria are energy producing organelles within each of our cells and contains its own circular DNA, much like a bacteria or plastid, and is believed to have an endosymbiotic origin, somewhere along our evolutionary history. (<http://www.ruf.rice.edu/~bioslabs/studies/mitochondria/mitorigin.html>) The circular MtDNA structure can allow for its own ease of replication within the cell. This circular structure, according to Kerner's theory, is what enabled aliens to insert their own selected genes into our Mt DNA genome, which contains thirty-seven genes. (Pg. 191)

It is also interesting to note that mitochondrial DNA in humans can be traced back maternally to a single Mitochondrial Eve, an African woman existing approximately 500,000 years ago.

Another interesting facet regarding the mitochondrial DNA is its capacity for "data storage" according to a Hong Kong group of genetic researchers http://www.nigelkerner.com/Confirmations/Bacterial_Hard_in_our_Cells.html)

As DNA, the MtDNA would be easier to access and manipulate, because it is a circular plasmid much like bacterial DNA and is not shrouded by melanin granules like the nuclear DNA. In the aforementioned article, the bacteria—or mitochondria—can be used for biocryptography. This is the art of storing and encrypting information in living

organisms. Biocryptography and the encoding mechanism contains built-in checks to ensure that DNA mutations in some bacterial cells (or mitochondria, for example) do not corrupt the data as a whole. This can enable large amounts of information to piggyback on the mitochondrial DNA. They can also tag extra information on genetically modified genes, for data storage regarding the genetic modifications, as one would identify barcodes.

In the April 2011 interview with Maarit, she believes that many genetic modifications done to her involve variations in the central nervous system and her immune function. Many female abductees in particular, are stricken with autoimmune disorders such as Lupus, multiple sclerosis, eczema, fibromyalgia and chronic fatigue syndrome. Could these health issues be a result of genetic modification by aliens, or excessive energy vampirism by the aliens themselves?

Clones and the Black Box Soul Recycling Technology

In one of Maarit's experiences with her 5-year-old son, they both remember being placed in an enclosed machine with deep red lights and pulsating sound. Her son remembered long needles being inserted into him. She believes this pulsating sound and light instrument had to do with cloning in some fashion, and recognized similarities in her and her sons experiences, as those events described in Ted Rice's abduction testimony, written in the late Dr. Karla Turner's book, *Masquerade of Angels* (Keltworks, 1995) One of Ted's abduction memories involved a small black box that was used to transfer his astral body consciousness from his original body into a cloned version of himself. Maarit told me that one of the reasons they use the black box, is so that the human spirit consciousness does not disperse and go elsewhere, and instead is trapped and directed into cloned bodies or stored until transferred to where the aliens want to place the astral body consciousness. Maarit believes this black box technology is also key to the aliens "soul recycling" technology, which entraps human souls to be born into bodies chosen for that person. Some abductees have reported to me privately that the aliens have interfered with them in other lifetimes, and were told or remembered to have made pacts with "reptilians" in former lives. This being the reason they now are in milab supersoldier programs, for example.

Observing cloned human bodies is a recurrent theme reported in many alien abduction testimonies, and with milabs. In Dr. Corrado Malanga's research with testimonies gleaned via interviews and hypnotic regressions, abductees reported vivid memories of cloned human bodies of other abductees stored in various places by the aliens and human military collaborators. (<http://flashmentalsimulation.wordpress.com/flash-mental-simulation/clones-removal/>)

This information was gleaned through numerous abductee testimonies and through hypnotic regressions. In my own work, I see this more within the milab abductee testimonies. In fact, based on the number of milab reports and abductees being used as "operatives" for the aliens or military, led to the hypothesis that the cloned bodies of abductees are sometimes the physical bodies used to carry out various mind controlled

operations for various agendas, alien and human. This is one reason why some milabs and supersoldiers I have interviewed say that in these mind-controlled ops, they feel as though their bodies are perpetually younger or no older than 35 years of age. Many abductees have discussed with me mutually shared “dream experiences” with other abductees. Memories involving military operation themes are common, as if they are being either tested and trained for specific military operations or are literally being used in an alter personality mode or, possibly in cloned bodies.

Ritual Elements in Milab Experiences

Maarit recalls being used in rituals in some her milab abductions. Although her memories are not completely clear, enough can be gleaned to say that certain aliens—and the humans who work under them— are heavily steeped in ritual behavior. One such ritual experience occurred only after she had confronted the reptilians face to face within a virtual reality experience. For those not familiar with the term virtual reality experience, or VRE, virtual reality is conducted in such a way that the abductee’s mind is invaded with interfaced technology that can alter brain wave states. This technology is believed to be used when testing and training an abductee, or used in programming of the mind, torture and also “dream hacking” experiences. In dream hacking, the abductee’s mind or dream state is suddenly interrupted by alien beings, disguised entities or humans engaging in behaviors to test or influence the abductee’s psychological state. In one such dream hack, where Maarit and her son shared a dream they confirmed later, Maarit recalled hearing the sound of a helicopter hover her house, while in bed. “Oftentimes”, she says, “this helicopter sound comes when I have an intense VRE experiences.” Sometimes, these dream hackings are done to keep the person in a lower emotional vibrational state where stage-managed dreams involving interrogation or assaults on self-esteem are done to keep the abductee in a state of fear, learned helplessness and low self-worth. This is a prime disempowerment tool to maintain a victim-like mentality that keeps the abductee feeling powerless. As long as the abductee believes this on a subconscious non-lucid level, these dream hackings can alter their behavior, beliefs and life choices beneficial to their abductors. This serves to keep them under control of the abductors and programmers. This has been reported by many milabs. It takes an aware individual who has the capacity for regular dream recall, and occasional lucid dreaming ability to be able to detect this type of manipulation. For most people, dreams are not recalled clearly, if at all—let alone lucid dreaming abilities. It requires a heightened awareness to become aware of the level of consciousness manipulation done via advanced technologies. Conversely, it would behoove abductees and their therapists to undo this kind of programming and re install beneficial beliefs via hypnotic techniques or neurolinguistic methods.

Maarit’s Experience with the Horus-Ra the Archon Parasite

Maarit’s interaction with the Horus-Ra consciousness happened only after her confrontation with reptilians and draconians. Maarit explains,

“Horus-Ra came forward to make his presence clear. I saw this consciousness clearly when my eyes were closed as a hologram of an old grayish snake with a face. The message was

clear: I had to deal with him.”

Maarit said that one would rarely encounter Horus-Ra directly unless the fear factor with the reptilians and their coworkers is cleared. In other words, one has to be clear of fear in such a way that the awareness and clarity of mind can perceive the influence of Ra. She says that the emotional turmoil of an individual usually prevents this straight observation of this “dark immanence” of Ra. She says one difference between Horus-Ra and the other beings like reptilians, dracos or even some greys is that normally there is an instinctual repulsion to be around these predatory alien beings. But the influence and mental input of Horus-Ra energy is quite alluring, and tempting. “And”, she adds, “You have to resist it mentally to keep the freedom of yourself—the wholeness of your being. The Ra is blocking the free state of mind.” She also said that most of the time Ra is already within humans, but they just don’t recognize it. This is reminiscent of what the Gnostics said about the Archontic intrusions existing within the human mind. It is always there, but can be minimized by practicing awareness, taking on the protection of the Light and avoiding getting entrapped in the emotions of jealousy and envy. (John Lash’s *Alien Dreaming* article, quote from “Dialogue of the Savior, NHC III, 5 (85))

In the Ra encounter Maarit said, “During the night I woke up in a chamber like place. It was not a big room. On the walls were various pictures and Egyptian hieroglyphics and pictograms. They allowed me to choose one. I did. Then, I blacked out, and woke up again. This time I found myself in a tomb made of grey stone. I was watching the consciousness of Horus-Ra. He put me in a coffin with a heavy lid on it and left me there to suffocate. The next morning I woke up with funny pressure marks on my wrist. This same experience involved reptilians and military afterwards where I found an implant



with a cut on my hand.” (Figure 2 below)

On another night Maarit told me, “I found myself viewing a chamber like tunnel and at the end there was huge Sphinx-figure. Ra dwelled in a place made from white marble-like substance—it was shown to me like that. And he was sad I chose God instead of “him”. I saw him as a huge white snake now and somehow he cannot reach me. This battle is within human psyche and spirit and cannot be defeated before people reach conscious contact with the Ultimate love through spiritual practises and virtues during this lifetime—just what the gnostics said.” She shared this link of a photo of the tomb of Ra, because of its similarity in her recollection of this experience.

<http://www.flickr.com/photos/52848718@N08/5226636111/>

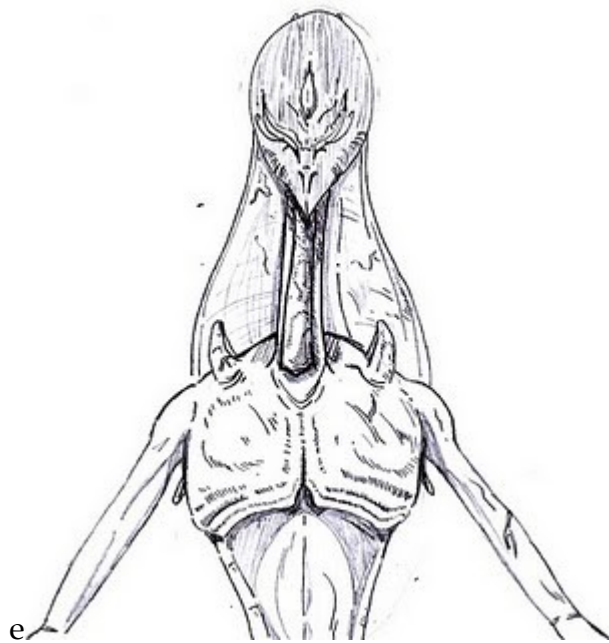
Maarit continued to explain how the Ra energy felt after this experience, and how it lingered within her mind:

“After this tomb experience I was connected to this Ra thing. The doorway using this form of energy was left open. And I have to be very focused and controlled not to take that action. (EL– allowing it to take over her consciousness and natural will.) I can feel its presence doing a sort of psychological scan to produce more feelings within me. This Ra immersion serves the NWO too because this kind of connection boosts your psychic abilities strongly. So independent thinking and self-control is needed not to become totally taken over. These experiences go along with the reptilian ritualistic procedures. Like before the actual ritual involving reptilians, etc., they deliberately manipulated and created an environment of excessive fear and worry in my daily life, creating this type of emotional response. During and after the rituals, I actually felt the energy accumulate in my upper body. Next thing I remember was being in a DUMB (Deep Underground Military Base) surrounded by these reptilians. I was facing the floor, lying down. Suddenly my whole body began to do these movements spontaneously. My body made an involuntary movement of a huge yoga asana, resembling the cobra asana. Then I was able to levitate. I lost my consciousness while up in the air, and I woke up after I hovered down to the ground. They did not tell me what happened when I blacked out. When my body began doing the involuntary asana movements they sent an image in my third eye (mind’s eye) and it was place above my sacrum.” (See image drawing, Figure x)

When I viewed the image Maarit drew for me, I was surprised to see its resemblance to the ancient “Fleur de Lis” of French design, so often seen within royalty emblems. (EL–It was inverted in the sketch) The next day after this milab ritual experience Maarit said that her son told her he was able to see “black light” around her. “And”, she adds, “I felt connected to different energy—this Ra energy. And I have to say this to be honest. Ultimately I am fighting to maintain my inner coherence not to be absorbed by Ra after death or even during this life. Because of my origins, (genetic modification and pre-birth recognized draco alien consciousness) I am able to be more aware of these things on such subtle levels.”

She and her son both have had experiences with the Horus-Ra birdman form and the large snake form. Maarit saw the Horus-Ra energy as snake-like. She did reiterate that the Horus-Ra can take other forms, and that our perception is related to our own lucidity and our own personal symbolism. Truly we are on the frontiers of consciousness and perception when dealing with this level and form of reality.

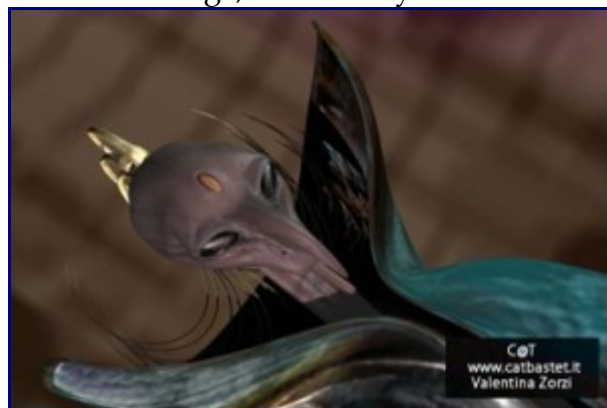
I found this to be of great interest in light of the fact that in Dr. Corrado Malanga’s research, Horus-Ra is one of the major heavy hitters of transdimensional alien parasites. (Figure 3 below) (<http://flashmentalsimulation.wordpress.com/the-physics-ofabductions>)



It is these incorporeal alien beings made of light, notated by Malanga as “Six Fingers or Grinch, the LUX being and Horus-Ra, which control all the other parasitic aliens. He also mentions that these transdimensional parasites may use various images but the real energy within, its actual identity is nothing more than a black dot or shadow.

I corresponded with Dorica Manu, colleague of Dr. Corrado Malanga regarding the Horus-Ra entity. She said, “In Italy we used this notation because the Ra entity operates in a transdimensional body that looks like a very tall birdlike body, similar to the Egyptian god Horus. This bird-like body is not a cyborg, but it seems to be the body of a decayed humanoid race from Orion. So, the transdimensional form is Horus, the dark entity within is Ra. It is in actuality nothing more than a black shadow or dot.” According to Dr. Malanga, Ra is a dark entity coming from another Universe, a universe archetypally situated behind our universe. There is dark out there, no physical bodies, no light, no love, no souls. This Ra entity places implants on the tailbone, below the sacrum, from where he hangs on to the abductee’s body, parasiting the persona and performing a perverse type of mind control. Ra may come and go to his liking.

Figure 4. Below-right. Horus-Ra image, donated by Dr.Corrado Malanga and associates.



Could this dark universe that is archetypally behind ours be what the ancient Gnostics described as the “Outer Darkness”?

The mention of the “shadow beings” beneath the various forms reminded me of a statement made by one of my former Milab female interviewees named Lilu. (<http://evelorgen.com/wp/articles/military-abduction-milabs-and-reptilians/milabs-a-pandoras-box/>)

She stated that it is the Shadows who are behind the reptilians and other colluding–parasite aliens and that these beings are the ones we need to be concerned with. Maarit told me that this black dot shadow is a different kind of energy within the energy body. A presence. She also said that most reptilians and draconians are in line and united with that “shadow energy”. Maarit explains,

“I am able to recognize the Ra energy everywhere and maintain my inner coherence. So in my opinion, the Ra level of universal existence is the level of the so-called Archons, not the minor reptilians, greys or draconians. Ra is the level, which eats the conscious awareness, and we have to bypass it in order to merge into higher realms of existence. The more important thing to focus on is not the origin of Ra in its different forms, but to see the patterns of behavior this Ra has. It truly enslaves. Like seen in cult activity. Ra enjoys the essence of the egotistical uplift.” Maarit emphatically stated,

“The purpose the Horus-Ra energy force is not only to consume humans and other species as well–their inner core–but also destroy the purity of it. It wants people to forget the ultimate reality and connection to God. In every way this is true. And it goes with other races as well. Most of them are as lost as humans. Some are awakened like some humans are, too. That is why these New Age movements are so dangerous–they are a straight portal for these darker forces to manifest. They make people to compete who are the most spiritually gifted, most knowledgeable, who have more healing/psychic powers etc., and make the whole scam revolve around human ego, which becomes the source for the ego of the evil itself. So it’s no coincidence Jesus said: do not worship pictures/idols of god and one must leave the material behind in order to follow the route to God. The God is within. So that’s why there is so much ritual performances within the NWO network. The secretive “occult” energy makes the evil stronger, gives these people feeling of specialty and power. It corrupts the purity.”

I find that our tendency is to become distracted by the entertainment aspect of Ufology, rather than the spiritual-mental evolutionary implications of what befalls us with this alien interference. We love to dance in the distractions, but this diverts our own awareness regarding the power of our innate divinity. I believe the ancient Gnostics were well aware of this “Archontic Control” over humanity. (aka–“*The Hypostasis of the Archons or Reality of the Rulers*”, (II,4) *Tractate in the Nag Hammadi Library*) The Gnostics, in their wisdom they tell of what the signature of the Archons is: envy. This was the key human failing that makes us more vulnerable to their intrusion. But they did not leave us without hope for a solution. If we take on the protection of the Light, and rid ourselves of jealousy, then we enter the bridal chamber. (*Lash’s Alien Dreaming article, excerpt from quote regarding Dialogue of the Savior, NHC III, 5 (85)*)

Could the humans involved with the Satanic New World Order be hosted by this same black shadow Horus-Ra energy? Is this what the Archontic influence truly is—and what the ancient Gnostics warned us about?

The archontic mode of parasitism reminds me of certain themes in a popular science fiction television series known as Stargate SG-1. The Gould are a malevolent race of beings represented by ancient Egyptian falcon and jackal headed Gods. When one is taken over by the Gould, they receive a snake like symbiote inserted into their spinal column, and from then on, they are “hosts” for the Gould’s dark Gods. Did the writers of such Sci Fi TV shows know something about what is really going on within the deep dark elements of the Illuminati, NWO, and their ancient Egyptian alien gods? It made me wonder. Abductees and milabs did not make this up!

Horus–Ra as a Huge Snake and Birdman

Maarit’s 5-year-old son has recalled alien abduction experiences and vivid dreams relating to the same themes with Horus-Ra. Both mother and son have shared dreams on the same nights, confirming that it is more than a simple dream when they can confirm each others memories, especially if the son has no way of even hearing about it. Maarit explained,

“My son said there was a big snake that came to eat him. The snake had a huge belly. Inside the snake were smaller snakes that licked his body while he was inside the stomach of this Horus-Ra snake form. He showed me the movements of the little snakes with his tongue and tried to lick my arm. I told him that must have been a scary experience for him. We hugged and kissed and now he has not mentioned that experience again. During that episode he also said that in his dreams he sees a man hawk or birdman. The birdman sits in a tree, looks at him and decides to eat him. Then he cuts my son into little pieces and eats him. He has mentioned the birdman several times. Sometimes he says the birdman cries because he would not want to consume him. I am not sure what this means, but maybe it is to form psychological bonding or sympathy for the birdman. After this, I have not seen any marks on his body, however.”

Maarit later told me that she also had seen the hawkheaded Ra in another experience where he was crying, tears in his eyes, before a surgical type of procedure in an abduction. She speculated that the tears of Ra are a common representation of this deity, as they are a symbol of Ra’s creative work and powers. In ancient Egyptian beliefs it is said that humans were made of Ra’s tears and sweat. (<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ra>)



What is more disturbing is Maarit’s son describing things that Maarit has experienced in abductions that she has not even told him about. She said, “He tells me how some of these creatures saw our heads off, and stick needles into his body.”

These themes are reminiscent of some shamanic initiation rituals, where one’s body is torn

apart by a predatory animal, only later to be reformed into a new being. This is sometimes referred to as the “little death” which is a psychologically transformative experience for shamanic initiations and resembles a type of near death experience. But in abductions, one wonders what the ultimate utility and agenda is?

Mind Controlled Ops and Torture to Comply with the Nefarious New World Order Agenda

Maarit believes some of these experiences, especially the ones geared to amplify psychic abilities, are done so that she can be more adept at remote viewing military operations during abductions. This she has admitted to, being used to carry out counterintelligence operations to remote view humans and aliens in various environments. She says,

“They—the controllers—continued to train me with controlling and monitoring rookie milabs, doing psychic readings about people. To check and monitor their development and accuracy of their remote viewing sessions. I was organizing groups in a DUMB. Sending various milabs into the right locations there because they were drugged and controlled, as most of them are in a trance like state. Other trainings involve searching a physical location for documents and memorizing them, or how to clean up after an operation, as no documents are saved.” She admits that she has been traumatized and tortured like many MK-Ultra abuse survivors, where different personalities were created. She realizes now that the life of being raised in an environment of trauma and lack of trust, weakens a person’s sense of power, so that they are more easily molded into what the alien and military controllers want—a mind controlled slave with photographic memories and heightened psychic abilities, for example. Maarit says the NWO controllers, who are humans colluding with malevolent aliens, keep trying to get her to agree with them, to go willingly as an agent for their agenda and she refuses each time. When she refused a few years back, was when the abductors stepped up the medical torture, with her delayed diagnosis of multiple sclerosis and correspondent degrading health complications.

“This was meant to break me emotionally, so that I would join the Satanic NWO faction and offer consciously my psychic abilities for their use, but that did not happen. In my case they asked me to join them in a VRE experience. It’s very hard for people to understand the level of cultivation they have succeeded with mind control. They constantly manipulate your subconscious mind and create emotional attachments towards the handlers and programmers. (EL—Stockholm Syndrome) They also test the liability and loyalty of people. In my daily consciousness I had made no clear agreement with the NWO to work for them. But because I was already in the system when I was born, they used me anyway. They use and manipulate one’s awareness for their own agenda through black technology after you are plugged into it. This is important. They do not need your approval to use you in their “mind controlled ops”. But if you have agreed to participate consciously, the outcome is naturally better. *They only require your conscious agreement when they want a milab to participate in their Satanic rituals.* And they consider an answer to be yes even when it’s done under mind control and hypnotic influence. Sleepers are the ones who cannot break the amnesiac barriers to bring the memories into daily life. So by telling this I have put the well being of myself and my family at risk.” More recently Maarit has been

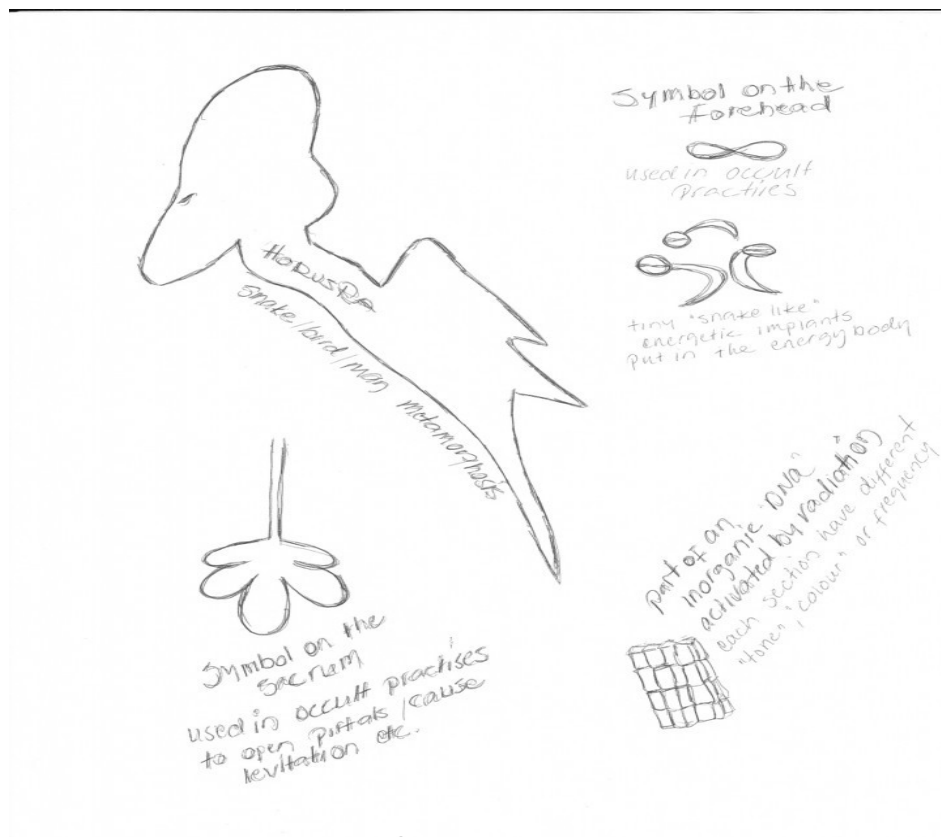
threatened with being given “cancer” by her abductors because of her outspokenness. This kind of threat has been given to other milabs, abductees and researchers, I might add, for spilling the beans on the dark side of the alien abduction agenda. Maarit is still angry about how earlier in her life they took advantage of her all loving personality to promote New Age ideology, concerning the aliens agenda; promoting the “aliens as benevolent consciousness raising beings who upgrade your DNA” spin control so often seen even now in the UFO-New Age community. She even said that, “Here in my country, the UFO community is still stuck in the Adamski era of thinking.”

Sketch of Maarit’s Recollection of the Horus-Ra Snake, emblems and Draco DNA

I asked Maarit to draw a sketch of the things she and her son recalled in the Horus-Ra experiences. I also asked her to draw what she remembered of part of an inorganic DNA form (draco origin) of genetic manipulation activated by radiation. This has the appearance of a cube like representation with many smaller cubes representing different tones or frequencies that get switched on from exposure to radiation frequencies. The sacral symbol after the Horus-Ra experiences looks like an inverted Fleur De Lis. The infinity symbol used in the ritual was also used as a symbol on the forehead. The snake man of Horus-Ra looks similar to the image of the snake like form drawn inside the head of the man in the ancient Egyptian and Gnostic sketch from John Lash’s “Alien Dreaming article “ on the metahistory.org web site. It was as if this sketch denoted the parasite of Horus-Ra within the mind of the man.

Figure 5. Maarit’s Drawing depicting the Horus-Ra entity, snakes, and emblems inserted into her sacral area during abducti

Maarit’s image is very similar to the sketch below made by other experiencers of the Horus-Ra entity



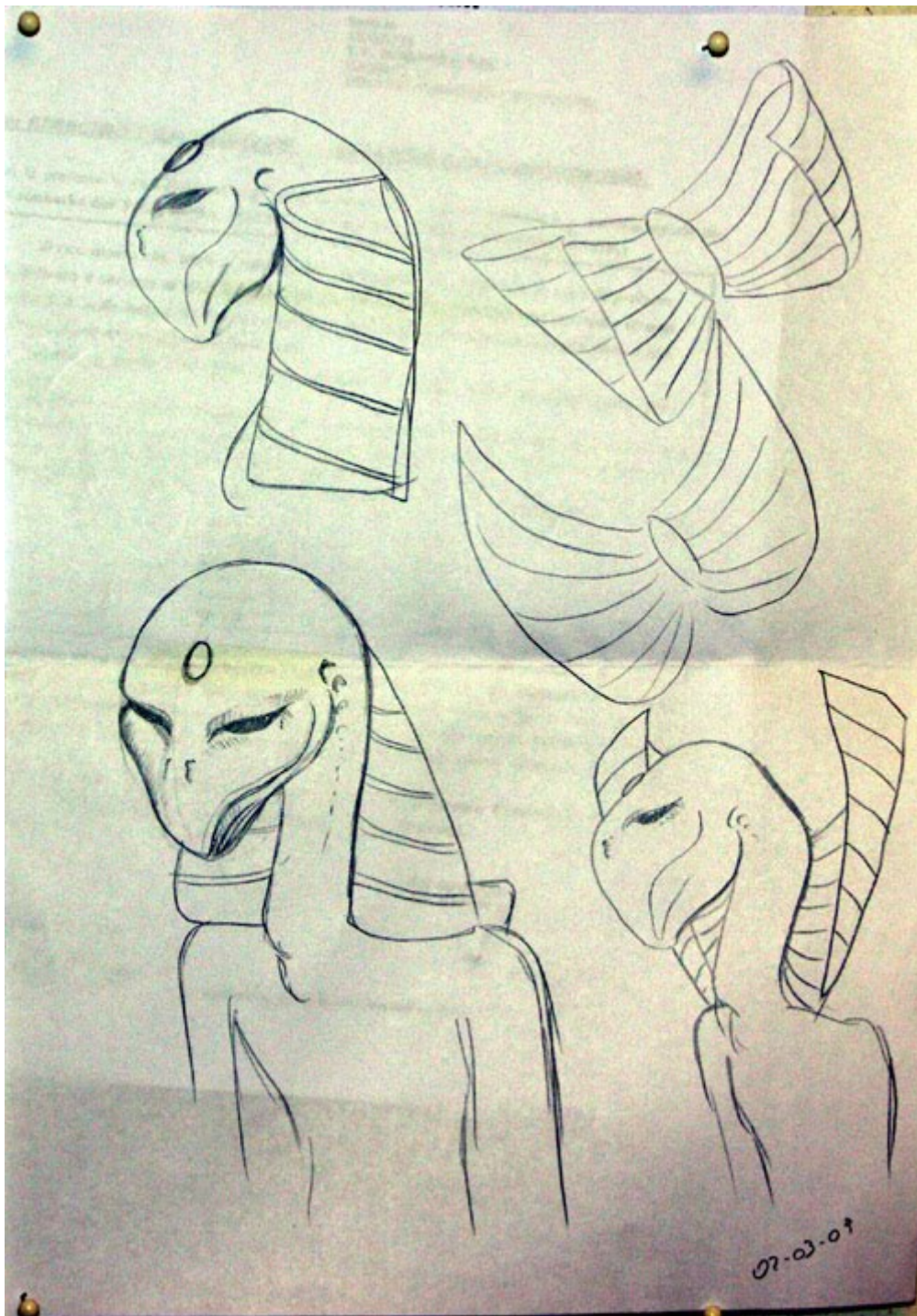


Figure 6. Dr. Malanga's associates drawing of Horus-Ra. (Also on drawings page, pictograph # 11)

We may never know the exact answers we want regarding the true agenda of the interfering extraterrestrials. All we know is that people are consistently reporting abductions, various kinds of visitations and interference on many levels. It is clear that some humans on this planet are colluding with certain species of aliens to oppress and experiment with humanity. We may think that the physical aspects of abductions are of the only real importance, but if we truly can grasp the reality of quantum physics, the nature of our own consciousness and potential realization of divinity, so much more is at stake. We cannot deny the importance of our own spirituality, and the freedom of our souls.



How Manipulative Extraterrestrials interfere in human relationships

Here is an interview I just did with Eve Lorgen about her book "The Love Bite - Alien Interference in Human Love Relationships"

Corinna: Eve, when did you first start to research about the UFO and Alien Topic and when did you stumble across "love bite cases"?

Eve: All my life I have had interests in "extraterrestrials" in the naïve hopes they were all benevolent, here for our spiritual evolvment. After I started reading Bud Hopkins books, Missing Time, Intruders, etc., in the late 70's-- was when I realized that some of my own experiences in life were classic alien abductions. From that time on I sought out as many books on ET's, UFO abductions and spirituality.

It wasn't until the mid 1990's that I stumbled across the "love bite" syndrome, which was explained to me by veteran abductions researcher and hypnotherapist, Barbara Bartholic. It was Dr. Karla Turner's work who led me to meet Barbara Bartholic. At the time there were several abductees in my support group going through what they believed to be "orchestrated relationships" by their alien handlers.

Corinna: What sort of beings do you think Aliens are, where are they from, what do they mainly want?

Eve: The alien species are varied. There are many reports of different types of aliens, such as the small Greys, Insectiods,(preying mantis types) tan and brown Grey humanoids, short black hooded troll types, lizard Reptiods, human Nordic types, tall black Greys, Tall Whites, large Dragon beings and the cloaked hooded beings with red glowing snake like eyes—which may be a type of Reptilian species. There are reports of dark "shadow people", dark energy "blobs", balls of light, and all manner of ghostly interdimensional beings, who may not be aliens at all—or those who abduct us physically.

The aliens may be from different time lines, locations within or outside of our own solar system and galaxy. Some beings who are considered interdimensional, may be from what shamans call "the upper world or the lower world". Reptilians are rumored to be from our own world, living in subterranean caverns. Other ET's are believed to be from Sirius, Zeta Reticuli, Alpha Centauri, etc. But I do not have any facts as to these claims.

From the abduction reports, I believe the Greys (at least the ones performing genetic, medical and emotional experiments) and many Reptilians are seeking from us a delicacy that amounts to human prana and "kundalini sexual energy". If we look deeply into the energetics and spiritual aspects of the abduction activities, we can see that there is something deeper going on. This is what the love bite" dramas led me to hypothesize. Primal creative energy can be generated from a human emotional and physical body through amplification of the sexual and kundalini energy pathways.

Corinna: What do you think about some UFO researchers opinions, saying this is Not an Extraterrestrial but an old daimonic (demonic) phenomenon and beneath this is an unknown control mechanism working for their own concerns?

Eve: I believe there is much truth to this basic assertion. However, it is best to avoid simple black and white assumptions regarding the complex "alien" presence. From my own experiences and observations of other alien abductees and genuine spiritual seekers, there is something true about how "spiritual warfare" plays itself out within the alien abduction and "interference" syndrome. In the Love Bite book I describe the events which precede and follow an abductee's search for the truth of their own experiences. There is blatant and subtle interference by unseen forces to counteract the awareness process, of challenging the alien presence and motives. It's like a game, or as Barbara Bartholic has remarked, "It is one big Nintendo Game".

If there is one researcher who I'd like to comment on is the brilliant gnostic scholar John Lash. Mr. Lash has written many books and articles addressing the ancient Coptic Gnostic beliefs about the "Archons"-- who are described as an "alien force" who infect the human mind with ideological viruses, which deviate humanity from our true human potential. This occurs mainly through delusional beliefs about divinity. This Archontic intrusion manifests through four basic pathways: religious ideology, mental syntax, the power of suggestion, and direct collusion (abduction). In the First Apocalypse of James (A tractate in the Nag Hammadi Library) there are passages which describe encounters with ET-like beings, sometimes with explicit advice on how to deal with these entities and "Archontic manipulation". Ancient Gnostics were not only well aware of "Archontic intrusion" but of the possibility of humans becoming totally "Archontized". This observation parallels the tendency of some contactees and overzealous religious and UFO cult groups to become heavily influenced by reptilian and Draconian beings, and even becoming "hosted" by them.

To elaborate further, in John Lash's, article, "Kundalini and the Alien Force (<http://www.metahistory.org/Kundaliniforce.php>), the Archons envy humanity primarily because we live in the body of their Mother—Sophia. Inherent in our human nature is the power of kundalini, the serpent power. According to Gnostic myth, the Archons are a species of inorganic beings produced anomalously by the impact of the Aeon Sophia upon atomic matter, before Sophia herself became transformed into the Earth. (Gaia mythos). They are called Archons because they arose before the Earth and the solar system were evolved, but they did not emerge directly from the Pleroma as humanity did.

In a sense, they are our kin, but not like us in our ability to exhibit basic kindness, goodness, and nous—the creative divine intelligence. Humanity has the gift of *epinoia*, which is the faculty of creative imagination as opposed to mental fantasy and pretending—which the Archons are known to do quite well. For example, the aliens use of virtual reality in mind control and abductions.

In my opinion, the aliens who orchestrate love obsessions where the emotional drama hits a peak, are trying to build up the kundalini serpent power within the abductee, and then siphon this energy for their own usage. In a sense, it appears they are trying to mimic what sacred sexuality and tantra create; supernatural power and "siddhis". The ancient Gnostics who were aware and understood the "Archontic Game Plan" knew that if they could raise and nurture their own kundalini serpent power through spiritual practice and sacred sexuality, they could overcome the intrusions of the alien powers. In the Gospel of Philip, (passage 70), it is written that "the alien powers do not see those who are clothed in the perfect light, and so they are not able to restrain them." In other words, the initiate of sacred sexuality is able to overcome the influence of the Archons (read Reptilian and Dracos), who produce error in our minds and threaten to take over our bodies.

John Lash asserts in his aforementioned article that, "The Archons use a lot of bluff and bravado. They affect our minds to get us to believe they can do far more than they can actually do, but in so believing, we unwittingly surrender our power to them. The result being, they get their way with us, because we have betrayed our own capacities. Hence, the Archons claim to rule over humanity and even pretend to be our creators." In contemporary terms, we can say they are "posers". And those who are easily manipulated, and "Archontized" are what I call "muppetized."

Corinna: Can you give a short description of what you have experienced by yourself?

Eve: A short description is difficult but I will attempt it! My experiences with the paranormal and interdimensional visitations started very early in life even before I started walking, which was at nine months. One of my earliest memories is of floating above the ground watching my two older sisters playing in the backyard of our home, getting into

ant poison. I tried warn them to not get into it, but they could not hear me. Later my mother told me that my sisters both had to be taken to the hospital to get their stomachs pumped out because they did eat the ant poison.

When I told my mother I remember seeing them get into the poison and trying to warn them, she said, "That's impossible! You were only nine months old and couldn't even walk." But I do recall, and I was having a fully conscious out of body experience.

The alien visitations started at least by 4 years of age, and I distinctly recall a missing time experience in my backyard with a friend, while both our mothers supervised us, as we played on a swing set. A large jet plane flew very slowly and hovered overhead, and I was excited that I could see this, and was proud of not being scared of it. (Of course jets do not hover low over ones yard, and it was not a jet) My friend on the swing set was terrified and hysterically screamed about the big jet hovering over our yard. I ran to tell my mother about it and she and my friend's mother were frozen, and said nothing as if in a complete trance, unmoving. I ended up running off chasing after my friend who ran away. At the day's end, I excitedly wanted to tell my father about the big jet in our yard, but my mother kept interrupting me not to talk, as if "instructed" not to talk about it.

There have been visitations off an on all my adult life as well, but the intrusions are decreasing as I do more spiritual practices and inner work. And of course I've experienced an "alien love bite—an orchestrated love obsession with another "abductee". It was one of the most profound and painful emotional experiences in my entire life. This is what inspired me to write my book, "The Love Bite: Alien Interference in Human Love Relationships".

Corinna: In your intriguing book "The Love Bite" you talk about how aliens interfere with human love relationships. That is a very scary thought. What are the typical signs for something like that happening?

Eve: In my book I go into detail about the signs and symptoms of being in a possible alien orchestrated love relationship. Basically, if you are an abductee with multiple encounter events in your life and family line, have had UFO sightings, missing time, you experience a de ja vu of knowing and being with this "partner" before, love at first sight, paranormal events and synchronicities surrounding the alien chosen partner, vivid dreams of the partner before meeting, sensations of "astral sex" and bonding with the partner during dreams, a strong empathic and even telepathic connection with the love partner, a love obsession to find and be with this mate, at all odds. Then if the love obsession progresses into a relationship, it may suddenly take a turn with the other partner becoming switched off, often after an alien visitation or abduction. Oftentimes the feelings are mutual at least for a time.

This may go on for months or years and happen with more than one “alien chosen” love partner. It’s a high drama emotional roller coaster replete with paranormal and psychic effects, and can leave the stricken person in exhaustion. One may be guided to meet and interact with a targeted partner, with the aliens giving you telepathic instructions and even subliminal suggestions to do things with this person you may not ordinarily do. During the high drama of the love connection, alien visitations and paranormal events escalate.

Corinna: Why would it happen at all? Do aliens aim at some sort of overwhelming emotions-, whether good or bad?

Eve: I think aliens will try to influence humans who can be influenced due to our own lack of awareness and spiritual empowerment. There is also a genetic factor here, regardless. Physical abductions are at the most overt end of alien intrusion. There are more subtle levels of alien intrusion in human affairs, and as one increases their level of awareness and paranormal perception, we start to see a larger picture, much like the ancient Gnostics warned us about with the Archons.

One must keep in mind when I speak of “aliens” here, I am only referring to the ones involved in intrusive abductions where our rights are violated. One of these basic rights is to have our own awareness of their intrusions blocked by alien mind control. I am not speaking of other types of beings such as benevolent angels, and interdimensionals and even benevolent ET’s. Basically by their deeds, ye shall know them, is the rule of thumb. But this is also dependent on ones level of awareness, and how their own religious beliefs may put them in the way of being a victim of “alien perpetrators”. In general the “negative aliens” will try to steal from us what they cannot produce on their own: primal creative love energy via kundalini arousal, and a deep emotional connection to the divine source. They tend to lack empathy, which drives them to want to feed off high drama as if it is a drug they desperately need. Beings who are deeply connected to divine love and intelligence do not need to be vampires of human prana. Negative beings, and evil sorcerers do however. Benevolent beings will act in compassionate ways to expand our own awareness process, not shut it down, or try to get us to worship them as Gods. Based on what I have observed, the aliens—or whoever is acting behind this image have several reasons for putting two people together:

- *Harvesting of energies generated through high emotional drama and sexual kundalini arousal.*
- *To disrupt the abductees life when for example, they are on a truth quest to find out what happened to them, and then they are led on a wild goose chase, emotional roller coaster in a love bite set up—or break up of an existing relationship. The disruption motive happens to many researchers and those who are “breaking alien programming”.*
- *For reproductive purposes, so the couple has children that the aliens want.*
- *In milab cases, a love bite can be used to amplify the kundalini so that the abductee’s paranormal and psychic abilities are enhanced before being sent off on “mind controlled ops”.*

Corinna: Is love, developed under alien power, not real love?

Eve: This is an excellent question. I think the love is real, genuine when two people realize they have a very powerful connection, regardless of how they got together. What is disturbing is how easy it is for the aliens to manipulate us who don't seem to have the strength to defend against these machinations. They can switch off one person leaving the other pining away in unrequited love for years.

In the Ted Rice Case, it was revealed that the aliens created a powerful heart connection between Ted and his partner Jill, by weaving some of Jill's heart chakra energies into Ted's heart center. This process wasn't reversed and the result was a strong love connection for Ted to fall in love with Jill. Her heart was put into his, but not vice versa. In this case, we can see that the alien maneuverings had to do with our heart energies. I think there is more to this however.

In another love bite case, (unpublished), the abductee was told by her alien handlers that they will try to match certain persons together based on past life karmic connections, and these connections can be observed by the aliens as a kind of energy tendril connected between certain people. So when the aliens match two persons together, they look for strong past life connections via the energy body. This particular abductee was told that not all love connections they put together would be successful. So in this case, we can say that when someone is matched to a targeted partner who they already have a past life karmic connection, then the love between them—and the connection- is real. The connection has been "helped along".

Corinna: Having been "bitten" into a relationship, does that mean, it is 'meant to be' by a higher force?

Eve: I believe all events in our lives are in some way caused by previous conditions, whether it's karmic or present life situations. From a transcendent perspective we can say that all events in our lives happen for our greater learning and awareness. But this doesn't mean that a perpetrator, abuser or unpleasant person in our life is doing what they do to us for our own "betterment". They are a perpetrator; a snake is a snake and a wolf is a wolf and an alien is an alien. They have their own motives for doing what they do, based on where they are at spiritually. What is important is our own intent and purity of heart to learn higher wisdom. When we make this spiritual choice, then the larger Universal power aligns with us to create circumstances to yield greater learning.

In my own experiences with aliens, as I shifted into a more empowered perspective, the

victimizations decreased in my life with respect to aliens and other relationships. The aliens would change their strategy from the physical abductions to more “dream hackings” where they attempted to ruin my self-esteem and confidence. Or the aliens would mess with other persons like my family or friends. If I felt poorly about myself and sense of power, they had a greater stronghold in my life.

Corinna: Can a relationship like that be a real good one, that’s worth to fight for, no matter what - OR does it necessarily have to be a bad and dramatic ending one?

Eve: Again, the success of a love relationship depends on the wisdom and inner strength of each partner, regardless of alien interference. The love is real, and can be used to our advantage. We can choose to love one another and not allow “alien manipulations” to stand in the way, if we both are aware of what we are dealing with. The problem is that one partner is generally more aware than the other. Or one partner is just so unaware and easily manipulated based on their own weaknesses, that the relationship not worth chasing after. True love that is powerful, and selfless also knows when the wisest choice is to let go of a partner who we know would be unhealthy for us. The most powerful love relationships are those where you can practice sacred sexuality and tantra. (But watch out for the reptilians and Dracs on your tail! Spritual protection is highly recommended!)

There is an interview on my web site <http://www.alienlovebite.com> of a love bite experiencer named Kundra. She discovered through many years of reflection, that she was targeted by a reptilian “host” black magician because of her ability to transmit shakti energy through tantric means. As a side note, I have observed that the more spiritually gifted a person is, the more the aliens target these people, if they can. This is also true of milabs. Milabs are genuine alien abductees who have military/human (secret government) abductions. These persons are basically sheep dipped into the deep black ops as agents because of their latent paranormal abilities, such as telekinesis, remote viewing, telepathic communication abilities, etc. Milabs are often targeted in love bite relationships, where the “Romeo agent” sent to them acts in controlling or disruptive ways to keep them silent about their experiences. They are derailed from a therapeutic healing journey regarding all their trauma and abductions.

Corinna: Don’t most people have trouble in relationships, how can you tell the difference?

Eve: Most people have great difficulty in relationships anyway and when you are an alien abductee or milab this is compounded significantly. With an abductee, they tend to have alien watchers who keep them in a lifestyle or relationship that benefits the aliens. Depending on what the aliens want their chosen ones for will determine how much of a stronghold they have on the relationship choices. If they want the abductee or milab to remain in an unaware, state of ignorance and chaos and partial dissociation, then that

abductee will be placed in an unfulfilling or even controlling marriage so that they remain in a perpetual state of disruption. I've seen this over and over again. If the aliens/handlers are benevolent, they wouldn't create so much havoc to maintain control. I've had a few abductees report that they were matched with a great partner and then gotten married and had children. These abductees don't consider themselves victims and prefer to call themselves contactees or experiencers if their aliens are acting in benevolent ways. These cases are the exception rather than the rule. What is disturbing is when a former contactee who promoted their aliens as spiritually uplifting space brothers, starts challenging their aliens, or they have memories surface which are not what they wanted to believe. This is when the aliens shift strategies and may start acting in ways to prevent the "experiencers" true awareness.

Again, when I say this I'm only referring to the aliens who are deceitful. I've met many abductees who have had both positive and negative encounters with various types of beings. I have come to believe that if one has a pure intent to search for the truth, regardless of what they want to believe, then the Universe responds to this quest with helpers from various realms. These helpers assist that truth seeker to become more aware and liberated. And this sometimes causes confrontations with other aliens.

Corinna: The thought, unknown intelligent entities manipulate our feelings, love and behaviour, suggests, that there isn't really a free will - at least not for so called "abductees". Do you think it is possible, these peoples life is totally under alien mind control, like they are being taken over, without knowing so?

Eve: I think our freedom depends on our level of awareness and our purity of intent. The less aware we are, the less control we have when it comes to aliens interfering. I think aliens are superior when it comes to mind control techniques, and yes, many are under their "spell". From my own learning experiences, the more aware I have become, and the more I've challenged the alien mind games, the more power I've retained. (or at least I think so!)

The physical alien interactions are only the tip of the iceberg in terms of their influence over humanity. As we develop our own perceptions into the paranormal, we start to see much more. It is our own belief systems, which entrap us into giving our power away. Even if this is true, it doesn't mean we shouldn't have compassion for those who appear more victimized by the aliens. These kinds of experiences, can happen to anyone, even the best of us.

Corinna: What's your advice for all the relevant people, especially those, that suffer from sudden unrequited love?

Eve: Whether we are abductees or not, we can still have relationships and love affairs gone “unrequited”. It hurts like hell, but can open our eyes to the illusions, which caused the suffering in the first place. Of course, it’s much more than illusions, and many of us abductees were simply born into a family where visitations took place, sometimes for several generations. We must be willing to look at “what is” as opposed to what we want to believe. And let it go. I wish it were easier. There is a saying, “Its better to have loved and lost, than to never have loved at all.”

On the bright side, once you’ve experienced an alien orchestrated love relationship, you can recognize another one and so not allow the next one to affect you as badly. Our worst enemy isn’t the aliens so much as our fear of sharing our experiences, and thus remaining isolated or ridiculed and rejected. For me, it has been worth the effort of coming out in the open and sharing about the love bite. I’ve met some wonderful people who will remain friends for a lifetime.

Corinna: I find the book - the whole topic - very disturbing, and is not first time I have heard of it - but I for one am into this topic. How do “Outsiders” react , what did your family - circle of friends say?

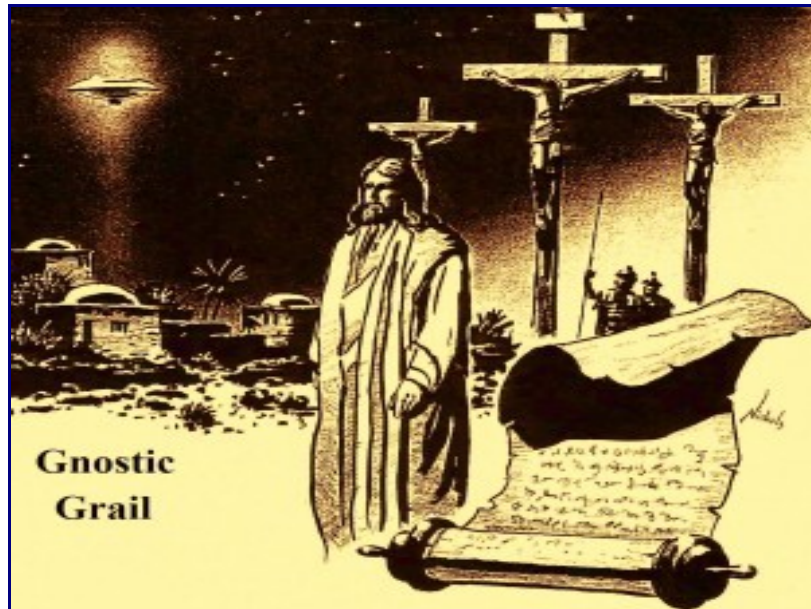
Eve: Well, outsiders who have not had the experience or heard of it will most likely shake their heads thinking you’re crazy. Luckily, my immediate family was receptive and supportive of my book. Most often the only people who will believe this are those who have had the experience or know someone who has. It takes an undistracted focus and awareness to even perceive what the aliens are doing. Unfortunately the main focus of Ufology is to look at the physical evidence only, which will never get us to the next level of where we need to be—to truly deal with the aliens.

Internet reference: <http://www.alienlovebite.com/articles/evelorgen/eve-lorgen-interview-by-corinna-bloesshtml.html>



Goddess: Extraterrestrials and the Gnostic Mythos

GNOSTIC GRAIL...?



Is there an ET connection to the mystery of Jesus? Was the famed carpenter from Galilee actually the Son of God, or a mere itinerant Rabbi preaching Temple reform, or a cunning anti-Roman revolutionary—or was he in fact a ‘**Gnostic**’, whose wisdom and teachings were so radical that a vast authoritarian religious structure was erected to contain and suppress it?



“In 1209 an army of thirty thousand knights and foot soldiers from northern Europe descended like a whirlwind on the Languedoc [Pronounced, Lang-doc’]—the mountainous northeastern foothills of the Pyrenees in what is now southern France. In the ensuing war the whole territory was ravaged, crops were destroyed, towns and cities were razed; a whole population was put to the sword. The extermination occurred on so vast so terrible a scale that it may well constitute the first case of “genocide” in modern European history.”



"The Inquisition arose out of an effort by Pope Innocent III to stamp out a large heretical sect in the south of France known as the "Albigensians." Innocent III had called for a special Crusade in 1209 to enter France and wipe out the sect. The five-year war, which ensued, devastated the region. Ten years later, a new Pope, Gregory IX, continued the action. He placed the Dominicans in charge of investigating the Albigensians. Gregory gave the Dominican Order full legal power to name and condemn all surviving heretics."

"The inquisition helped breed a social reaction of violence to non-conforming ideas that the world has not yet fully escaped."

*"Albigensian" and "Cathar" were essentially generic names. In other words they did not refer to a single coherent church, like that of Rome, with a fixed codified, and definitive body of doctrine and theology...in general the Cathars subscribed to a doctrine of reincarnation and to a **recognition of the feminine principle in religion**. Indeed, the preachers and teachers of Cathar congregations were of both sexes. At the same time the Cathars rejected the orthodox Catholic Church and denied the validity of all clerical hierarchies, all official and ordained intercessors between man and God. At the core of this position lay an important Cathar tenet—the repudiation of 'faith' at least as the Church insisted on it...**the Cathars insisted on direct and personal knowledge, a religious or mystical experience apprehended at first hand. This experience has been called 'gnosis' , from the Greek word for "knowledge"** and for the Cathars it took precedence over all creeds and dogmas. Given such an emphasis on direct personal contact with God, priests, bishops, and other clerical authorities became superfluous."*

"For the Cathars men were the swords that spirits fought with, and no one saw the hands. For the Cathars a perpetual war was being waged throughout the whole of creation between two irreconcilable principles—light and darkness, spirit and matter, good and evil. Catholicism posits one supreme God, whose adversary, the Devil, is ultimately inferior to Him. The Cathars, however, proclaimed the existence of not one god, but two with more or less comparable status. One of these gods—the 'good' one was entirely disincarnate, a being or principle of pure spirit, unsullied by the taint of matter. He was the god of love."



"The majority of Cathars seem to have regarded [Jesus] as a prophet no different from any other—a mortal being who, on behalf of the principle of love, died on the cross. And the cross—at least in association with Calvary and the Crucifixion—was regarded as an emblem of Rex Mundi, [Archon] lord of the material world, the very antithesis of the true redemptive principle. Jesus, if mortal at all, had been a prophet of AMOR, the principle of love. And AMOR, when inverted or perverted or twisted into power, became ROMA—ROME, whose opulent, luxurious Church seemed to the Cathars a palpable embodiment and manifestation on earth of Rex Mundi's sovereignty."



(Combined excerpts from the books, *"Holy Blood, Holy Grail"*, by Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh and Henry Lincoln, Dell Publishing, 1982, and *"The Gods of Eden"*, by William Bramley, Avon Books, 1982 and the website, www.Metahistory.org, by John Lash.)

GODDESS



Dan Brown's blockbuster novel combined with the subsequent hit movie *"Da Vinci Code"* both dramatically resurrected public fascination with the Holy Grail mysteries and the secrets of Mary Magdalene as well as ancient Goddess theologies. What exactly was the 'Grail'? Was it, perhaps as tradition would have it, the chalice from which Jesus served the wine at the 'Last Supper', and which also caught his blood at the Crucifixion?



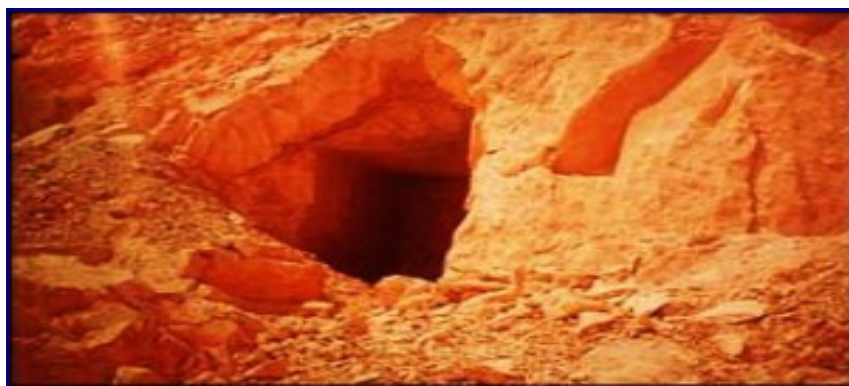
Or, was the Grail Chalice a metaphor hiding the shocking secret that Jesus was by no means celibate and, in fact his 'Holy Blood' was secretly preserved through future generations beginning with the child he may have sired with his wife—Mary Magdalene?

Or, in an even broader context, could the Grail mysteries be metaphors for the '*Divine Sophia*'--ancient lost 'Goddess' theologies that revered the 'feminine' aspect of Deity? The book entitled, "*Not In His Image*", by John Lash (Chelsea Green Publishing Co. 2006) offers a brilliant, 'in-depth' study of the lost "Goddess" ideologies--Gnostic texts and cosmologies examining their relationship to contemporary Western Civilization and global ecology. Within this body of formidable research Lash reveals an alternative account of Old Testament history that suggests the Holy Bible may in fact be a chronicle of ancient extraterrestrial intrusion and intervention in human development. Was the human race actually subdued by extraterrestrial invaders, falsely masquerading as deity, during the days of Abraham in the book of Genesis...?



What could lost pagan, 'Goddess' religions and theologies of remote antiquity possibly have to do with the modern mystery of UFOs? Perhaps more than we might ever dare to imagine...!

In the year 1947 the possible reality of extraterrestrial intrusion into our world burst upon public awareness with two dramatic events. First was the Kenneth Arnold sighting near Mt. Rainier, when his eyewitness account of strange flying craft coined the phrase 'flying saucers' in the national press; and second was the famed saucer 'crash' reported by U.S. Army personnel at Roswell, New Mexico. Since that point in time, the enigma of 'flying saucers', or Unidentified Flying Objects, has become intrinsically interwoven into our modern culture. Yet, that very same year, halfway around the world in Cairo, Egypt, ancient documents revealing a "*full and coherent account of alien intrusion*" that could be traced back to early Bible times, was being translated by scholars of Gnostic theology.



Two years earlier, in 1945, an earthenware jar was dug up in a cave west of the Nile near the village of **Nag Hammadi**. Contained in this jar were papyrus scrolls or codices wrapped in leather of Biblical texts dating back to around 400 AD. They appeared to be the only surviving fragments of a much larger body of work; the equivalent perhaps of finding a mere handful of pages left from a lost 'Encyclopedia Britannica'. Yet it appears

these texts were secretly hidden in a last ditch effort to keep them safe and preserved from a deliberate and systematic campaign to destroy the vital information they contained. Translation of the 'Nag Hammadi' Scrolls reveals a body of early Christian teachings that are considered 'Gnostic' in character. In other words, these texts contained 'Gospels' that had escaped censorship or revision by the Church of Rome, and that repudiated the authority of orthodox Christian doctrine—posing a theological threat, which clearly provided a motive to keep them hidden.

Gnostic (from the Greek *gnosis*, meaning 'knowledge') thought insisted upon direct and personal, first-hand religious or mystical experience with Deity, and vehemently rejected dogmas, creeds and clerics or any superfluous intercessors between man and God—an unwelcome posture for Vatican authority.

Yet contained within these lost texts is an exotic description of the origins of Earth and the human species that serious religious and Gnostic scholars dismiss as mythological 'science-fiction'—a fantastic and disturbing description of cosmology that reveals an intrusion upon Earth humanity by malevolent, parasitic extraterrestrial invaders, who use Earth humans as puppets in a vast, unseen game of deception and domination.

"As above, so below." The Gnostic perception of the universe would tell us that just as a biologist sees minute living creatures swarming in a drop of water through a microscope, the swirling galaxies seen through an astronomer's telescope are also living beings! The entire universe is a vast living consciousness with individualized nodes of living consciousness existing within it.

In the most simplistic terms, the Gnostic cosmology describes the central sun of our particular galaxy as a living entity—intelligent light plasma. The 'arms' that extend and swirl out from that central sun are like 'children' of that core awareness. These plasma extensions reach out to the periphery of the galaxy where solid matter is formed, and this is where the 'play' of material creation is acted out. These conscious extensions stretch out and form solid worlds and living beings in infinite variety to express their own individual 'dream' of creativity.



Planet Earth first originated as a 'metamorphosis' of an intelligent stream of light plasma extending from the central sun. That stream of light was "*SOPHIA*"—a feminine emanation. Impulsive Sophia was so enraptured by her dream of creation that she plunged into the realm of physical matter alone, without her balancing male consort. In doing so, an accidental aberration occurred. Within Sophia's dream of creation was an ideal 'intention' for living, intelligent creatures that would become humans. For that intention to properly manifest, it needed to blend with organic matter. However, in her

brash impulsive plunge, the sheer force of plasma outpouring impacted with inorganic matter, creating an aberrant species that could never properly manifest Sophia's vision for the human species!

The original intention of Sophia's dream did successfully blend with organic matter and proper humans came into being, yet they were now challenged to confrontation by their aberrant cousins who use subterfuge to divert humans from their true potential on planet Earth. And Sophia, not only formed Earth from her dream—**she actually became Earth!** Gnostic texts tell us that goddess Sophia literally morphed into the living planet herself. Earth is Sophia. In other words, Earth is the living mother of **all** humanity.



The subsequent unfolding of human history is the conflict drama between Sophia's intention for human expression and its accidental, mirror competitors. Only when humans ultimately discover this vital truth and overcome their adversary will they achieve Sophia's divine dream for their destiny.



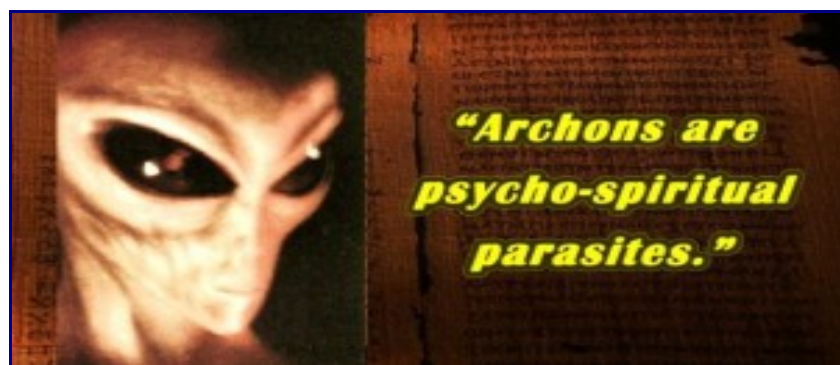
And how do the Gnostic texts describe this 'adversary'? Referred to as "*Archons*", (pronounced; Ar-kon, Greek, meaning magistrate, or—the Authorities.) they come in two distinct types—an aggressive reptilian humanoid and smaller, passive creatures resembling a 'prematurely formed fetus'. *"Bizarre as it may seem, a solution to the most baffling enigma of our time was fully elucidated in sacred writings almost two thousand years ago. In the matter of the ET/UFO enigma, the Gnostics were ahead of everyone today. Way ahead."*

"At first the Archons have no habitat. They swarm around like an insect colony blown savagely across interstellar space...This anomalous species comes into existence prior to the time when the earth emerges by direct transformation of Sophia's own divine substance. Archons are Sophia's offspring in a sense, but in an entirely different way than humanity and other organic species are. They do not emerge from her divine substance, Organic Light, but from [relatively inert, not inherently alive matter]. They are a freak species of inorganic composition, but they are alive and

conscious in their own way."



From among the Archons a reptilian leader ultimately emerges, who *"is androgynous [and] rapidly assumes a markedly male, macho posture. He now takes charge of the extraordinary situation produced by Sophia's plunge...Arrogant by nature [this] Demiurge deems himself to be at the center of creation, lord of all he beholds. Gnostic texts state plainly that [Demiurge] is insane, a demented god, or imposter deity. The Demiurge is indeed a sort of god, a cosmic entity in his own right...but he is a self-deified inorganic phantom deluded about his own identity. This is not meant as a figure of speech... the Gnostic materials clearly show...the Archons as real, physically existent inhabitants of our planetary system, who wrongly attempt to penetrate our biosphere. God exists, but he is insane. And he works against humanity..."*



"Gnostics warned that we coexist in a planetary system with a demented entity who can access our world through our minds."

And, Gnostics tell us, that through the human mind, the Archons were able to impose their most cunning deception—religion. By manipulation of religious ideology, the Archons are able to covertly substitute their mind-set into human culture.

"Gnostics detected the humanized face of the Archons in all authoritarian structures and systems that deny authenticity and self-determination to the individual."

Surely it is becoming more obvious that something undefined—just beyond our perceptual grasp—is working 'against' humanity and even the planet itself. Primitive, petty, Bronze-age disputes in remote antiquity fought with swords and spears over religious rivalries and territorial claims seem quaint and provincial, from our New Millennium point of view. But for these same conflicts to rage on mindlessly for four-thousand years, now fought with today's high-tech, mass-destruction weapons, suggests a profound pathological disorder in the human psyche that must be identified and treated before this malignancy engulfs our species altogether.

Gnostics would argue that, over the centuries, the proliferation of rival religions, political

structures as well as modern corporate structures are each nothing more than microcosms of the Archon's original social control construct for human domination. These structures mimic the Archon mind.

According to Gnostic theory, the Archon's major initiating intrusion into the human realm is documented in the Old Testament book of Genesis, with the appearance of Jehovah to the patriarch, Abraham.

"In the Gnostic perspective the Archons are not only mind parasites—delusional nodes in the human mind, considered quasi-autonomous psychic entities, if you will—they are cosmic imposters, parasites who pose as gods. But they lack the primary divine factor of... 'intentionality,' 'creative will.' They cannot originate anything, they can only imitate, and they must effectuate their copycat activity with subterfuge and stealth, lest their true nature be detected."



"Hence [posing as Jehovah, the Archons] offer Abraham something that already belongs to him as a member of the human race. The earth has already been given to humanity: it is the precious habitat [dreamed] by the Goddess Sophia...The Archons approach Abraham with a fake deal, promising him possession and domination of the terrestrial realm, but this is not compatible with Sophia's... divine intention. The earth is not a territorial prize but a precious setting where the human species can realize its innate genius, its capacity for novelty, acting within the natural boundaries set by the Goddess."

*"The Demiurge of the Old Testament is an arrogant, demented pretender who claims that humans are **"made in His image."** These four words are the corporate motto of patriarchy. Branded on the human soul, **"Made in His Image"** signifies the total enslavement of humanity to an alien, off-planet agenda."*

The seeds of this enslavement spread over the ensuing centuries like a virus through patriarchal Judeo/Christian ideologies and Islam, which essentially serve as the models for modern Western Civilization's political structures—brutish, authoritarian hierarchies designed to dominate, rather than serve their respective populations. And rather than responsible stewardship of our planet's well being and natural resources, in keeping with humanity's opportunity to co-evolve with Sophia, modern political and corporate hierarchies see the planet as a lifeless rock to be plundered, tortured and exploited for greed and profit.



MONOTHEISM: THE GREAT UNMENTIONABLE EVIL

"The great unmentionable evil at the center of our culture is MONOTHEISM. From a barbaric bronze age text known as the Old Testament, three anti-human religions have evolved—Judaism, Christianity, Islam. These are "Sky-God" religions. They are, literally, Patriarchal—God is the Omnipotent Father—Hence the loathing of women for 2000 years in those countries afflicted by the 'Sky-God' and his Earthly male delegates. The Sky-God is a jealous god, of course. He requires total obedience from everyone on Earth, as he is in place not for just one tribe, but for all of creation. Those who would reject him must be converted or killed for their own good. Ultimately TOTALITARIANISM is the only sort of politics that can truly serve the Sky-God's purpose." **Gore Vidal**

Knowledge of a sentient, living earth has been maintained and revered by indigenous peoples around the planet: from Australia's Aboriginals, to the native peoples of both North and South America, as well as the tribes of Africa. Yet over the centuries, the expansion and conquest of Christian European nations have systematically exterminated and marginalized these cultures, deliberately and effectively silencing their awareness of the Goddess reality, and the unseen menace of the Archon dominion.



"... And, considering what the world is now, with all the misery, conflict, destructive brutality, aggression, and so on. Man is still as he was. Is still brutal, violent, aggressive, acquisitive, competitive. And, he's built a society along these lines." **Krishnamurti**

And yet the Gnostics would argue the world we see today does not show the face of true human, but rather the insane, homicidal face of the manipulating Archon madness that distorts it. Perhaps humanity now confronts its ultimate challenge to actualize its divine and greatest potential--**the power of its intentionality.**

"This power was expressly given to humankind to allow us to detect and resist Archontic subversion. In a sense, the Archons are present in the cosmos to test us so that we are

certain to make optimal use of our divine endowment. The supreme attainment of our humanity requires facing our inhumanity (our Archontic side) and dis-empowering it, but not disowning it."

In the Gnostic texts even Sophia herself warns the evil Archon Demiurge, he will ultimately be defeated by the humanity she created. **It is our destiny...!**

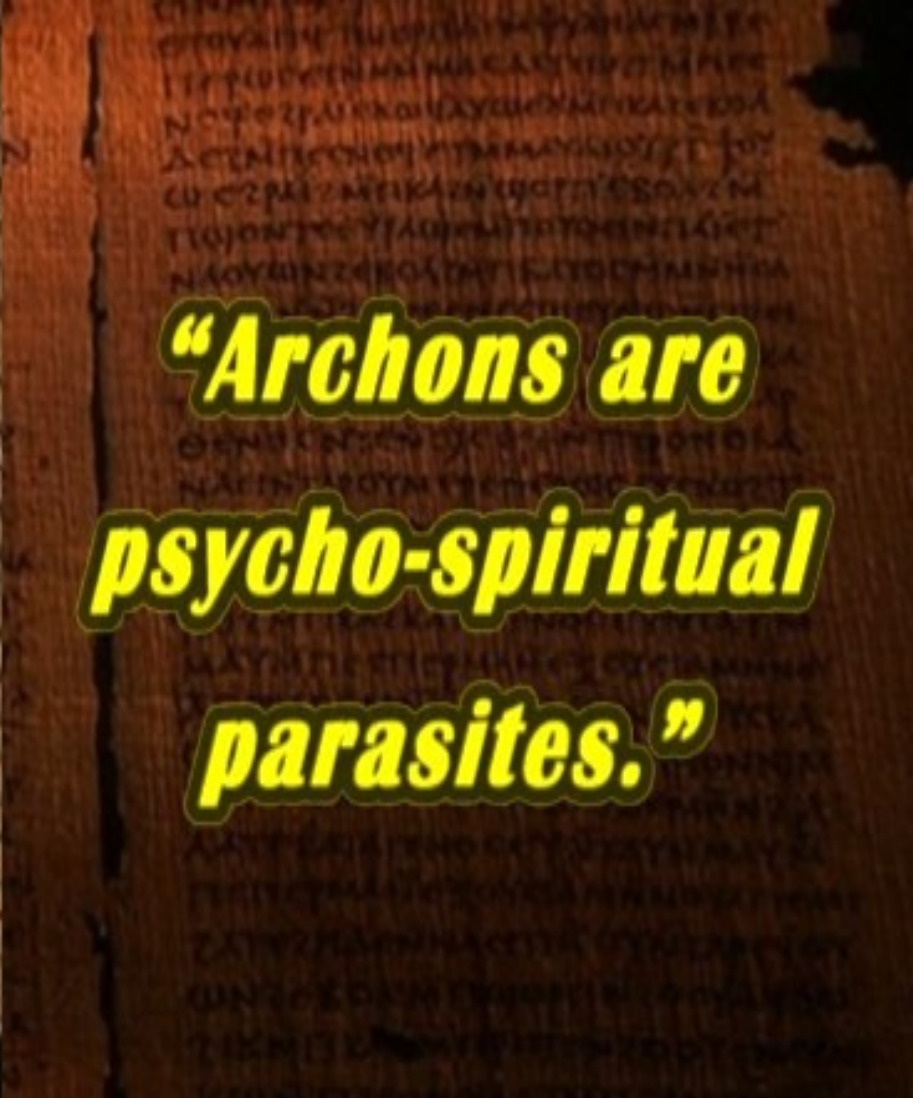


For additional information read my blog; *"THE ALIEN MATRIX"*.
Watch the UFOTV Youtube video: *"THE ARCHONS: ALIEN INVADERS FROM SPACE"*

http://www.youtube.com/watch?feature=player_embedded&v=WBo24sIPCOM



***"Archons are
psycho-spiritual
parasites."***



**IT'S A
BOY!** 🍦



